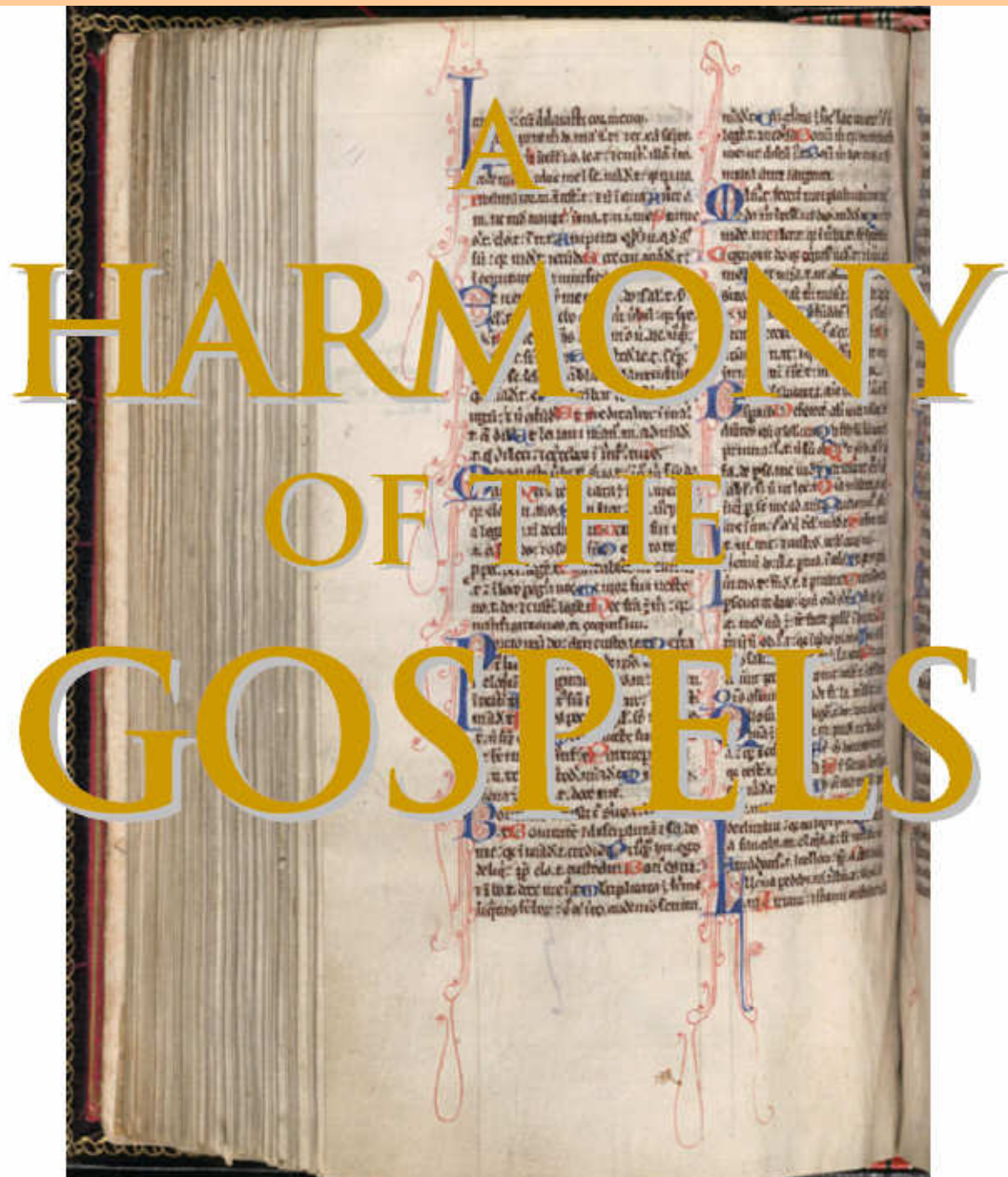
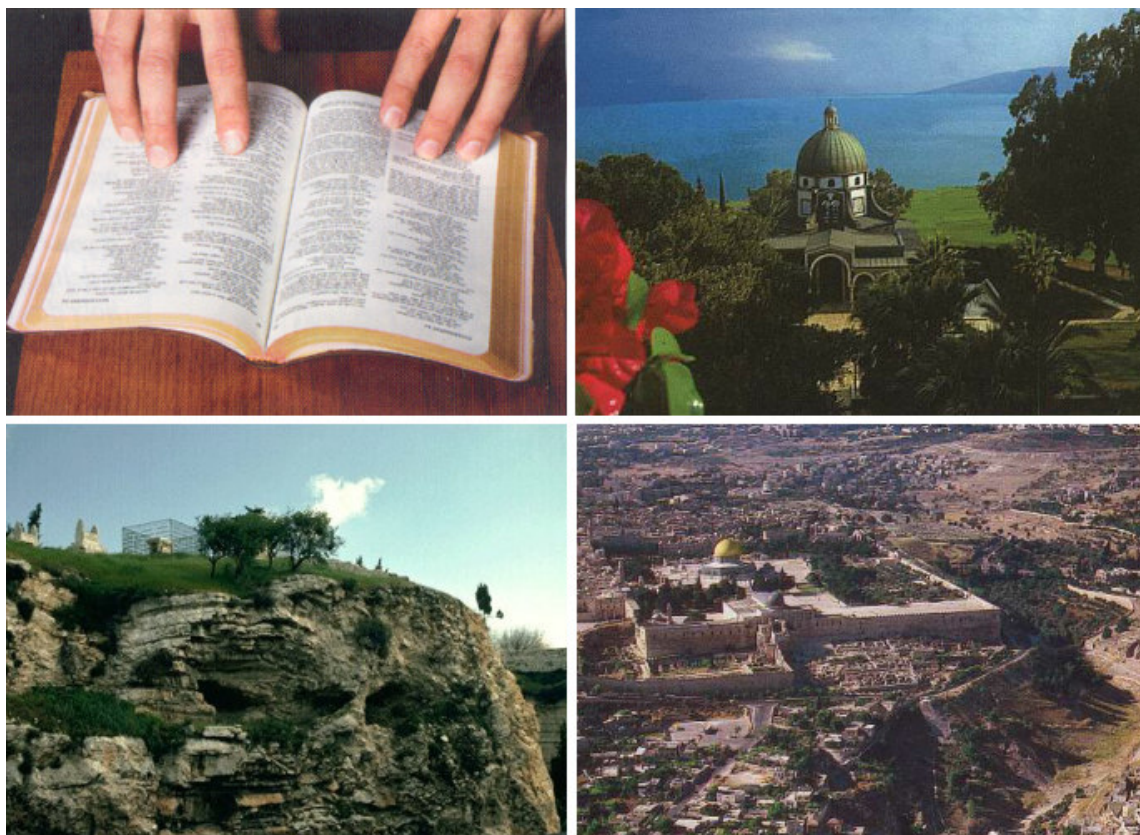


LET THIS MIND BE IN
YOU...



ARRANGED BY MARK E. MAGER

LET THIS MIND BE IN YOU...



**A HARMONY OF
THE GOSPELS**

ARRANGED BY MARK E. MAGER

LET THIS MIND BE IN YOU...

**A HARMONY OF
THE GOSPELS**

ARRANGED BY MARK E. MAGER

Copyright ©1988 Mark Mager

PREFACE

Background

I was first introduced to Mr. Robertson's Harmony of the Gospels in the early 1980's. As a result, I became intrigued with the idea of setting the events of Christ's life in chronological order. I compared Mr. Robertson's harmony with several others, but they were all the same. I got tired of jumping back and forth reading about the same event four different times, up and down like a yo-yo. Trying to piece together every small detail from each Gospel was frustrating. By the time I got finished reading about an event in the fourth column, I had forgotten what the details were in the first.

Then the solution came into my frustrated mind: "Was putting each Gospel account into its own column, as all the harmonies do, the best way to go? Wouldn't it be easier to read if all four Gospels were amalgamated into one; no words left out but every little detail included to get the big picture? It would be a most valuable study tool. I couldn't have been the first one to think of it. Was there already a book that existed?"

So my search began. I went into several Christian bookstores looking for the book that was already done with this idea in mind. I asked every acquaintance that I could think of if they knew of any book that already existed. Every avenue was a dead end. To this day, I still don't know of a book that captures this idea. Finally, after looking for several months, I gave up. I admitted failure in my futile search, but the idea of such a harmony challenged me for quite a while before I decided to do it myself.

The idea wouldn't leave me alone. I couldn't find peace of mind from it; it kept challenging me. My resistance wore down, so I decided to start doing the work myself in October 1986.

Before I left for a two week trip to Sacramento, California in October 1986, I called an editor I knew of, who was a historian and expert on biblical events, to give me advice as to which Gospel account I should follow to determine the correct order of events. He suggested that I stick to Mark's and Luke's accounts and mailed me a photocopy of a chart that listed major events in Christ's life stating the date of the events. I found it somewhat helpful but not much considering that it listed only major events.

While in Sacramento, I sat in my hotel room one night and started writing. From the New King James Bible, I began with the first recorded event in Christ's life in the Gospels - John 1:1 and continued with Luke's account and so on. From then on, I continued working on the project on and off as I had the time. I didn't encounter any need for amalgamating the Gospels until about a month later.

The amalgamating process was not easy. What does one do when one Gospel says, "...so that waves covered the boat" and another says, "...so that waves beat into the boat?" So I put, "...so that waves covered and beat into the boat." As you can see, I only put once, the words, "so that waves" and "the boat" in the sentence and included both verbs "beat" and "covered" so that all the small details carry the full meaning of what actually happened, making full sense.

Purpose And Use

The purpose of this work is to gain a better understanding of the events of Christ's life and how He reacted (His attitude) toward different situations. Christ Himself stated, "Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks," and again in Philippians 2:5, Paul states, "Let this mind be in you that was in Jesus Christ" which is where I got the title for the book.

How can one have that mind (attitude) in them without a full comprehensive understanding of what Jesus Christ was really like. The only reliable writings we have today of Christ's life, are the accounts in the four Gospels. Each account presents, in most cases, a different angle to each event. When every detail of each event is put in the proper order, one can get the type of full, comprehensive understanding needed to be able to develop that mind and attitude.

Acknowledgments

I would like to thank Roger Waite for his many hours work in editing and proofing the text and adding the enhanced features of dates and locations, Old Testament references and the maps, charts and appendices.

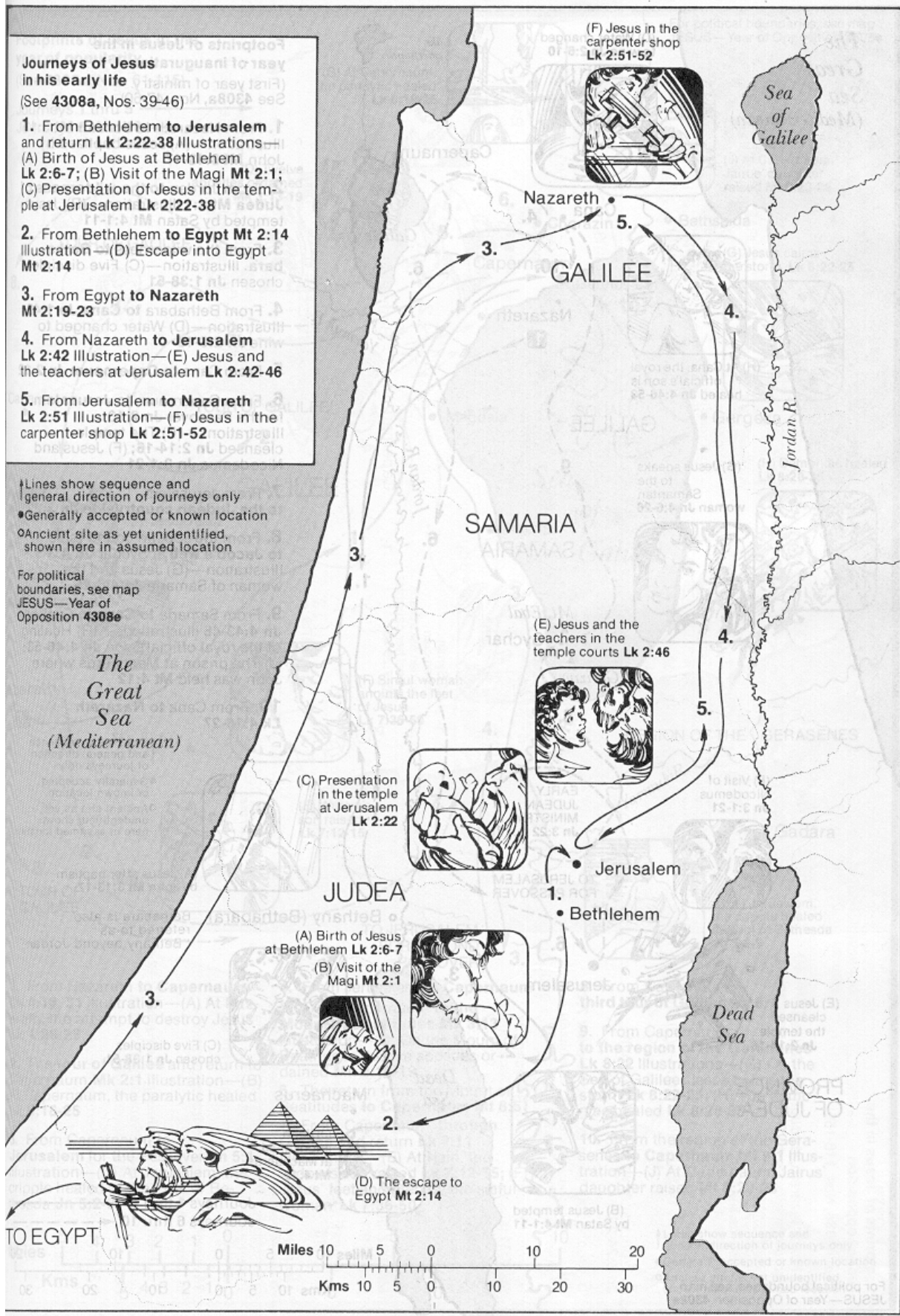
MAPS SECTION

— Extent of the kingdom of Herod the Great

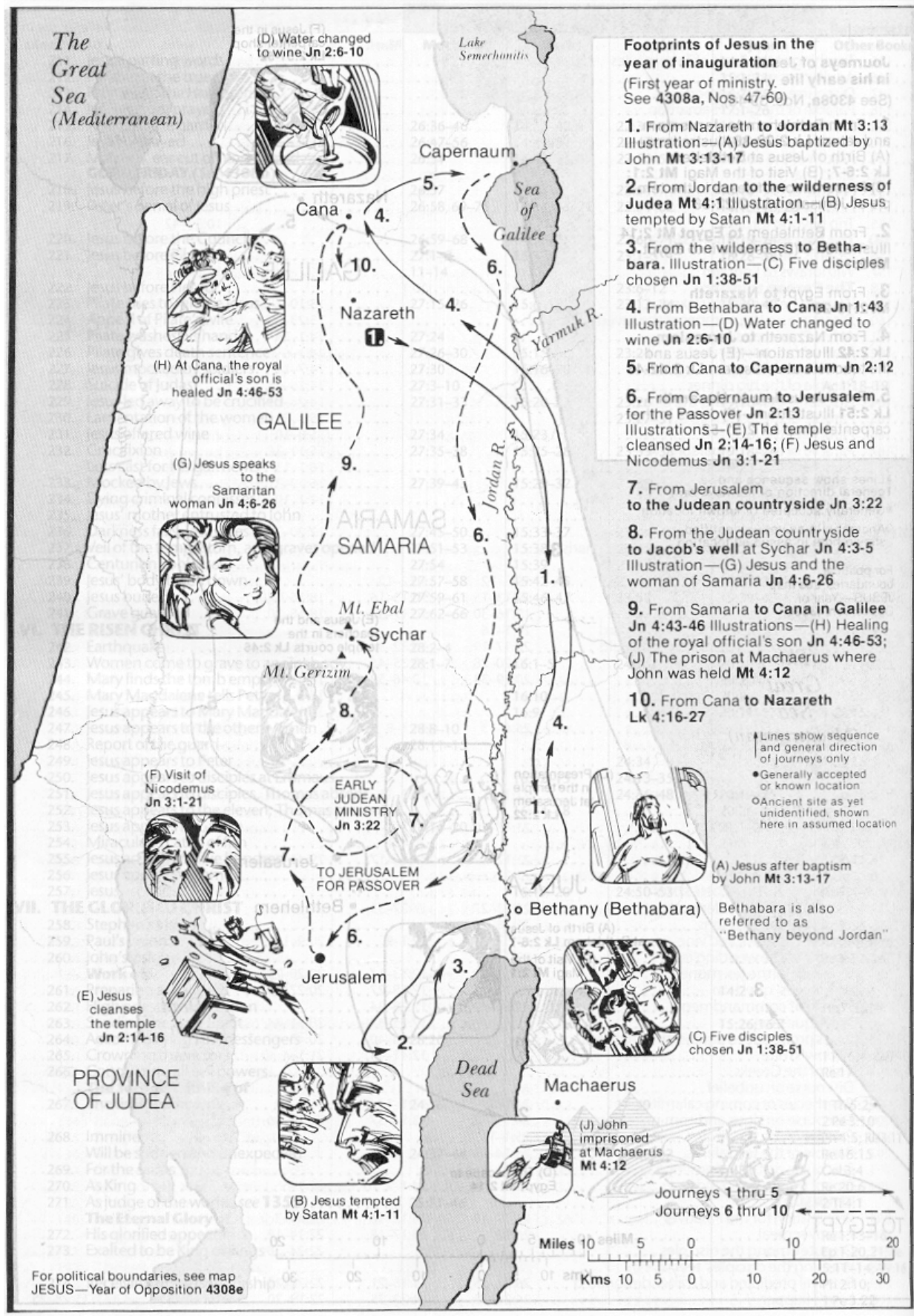
- Other city



JOURNEYS OF JESUS IN HIS EARLY LIFE

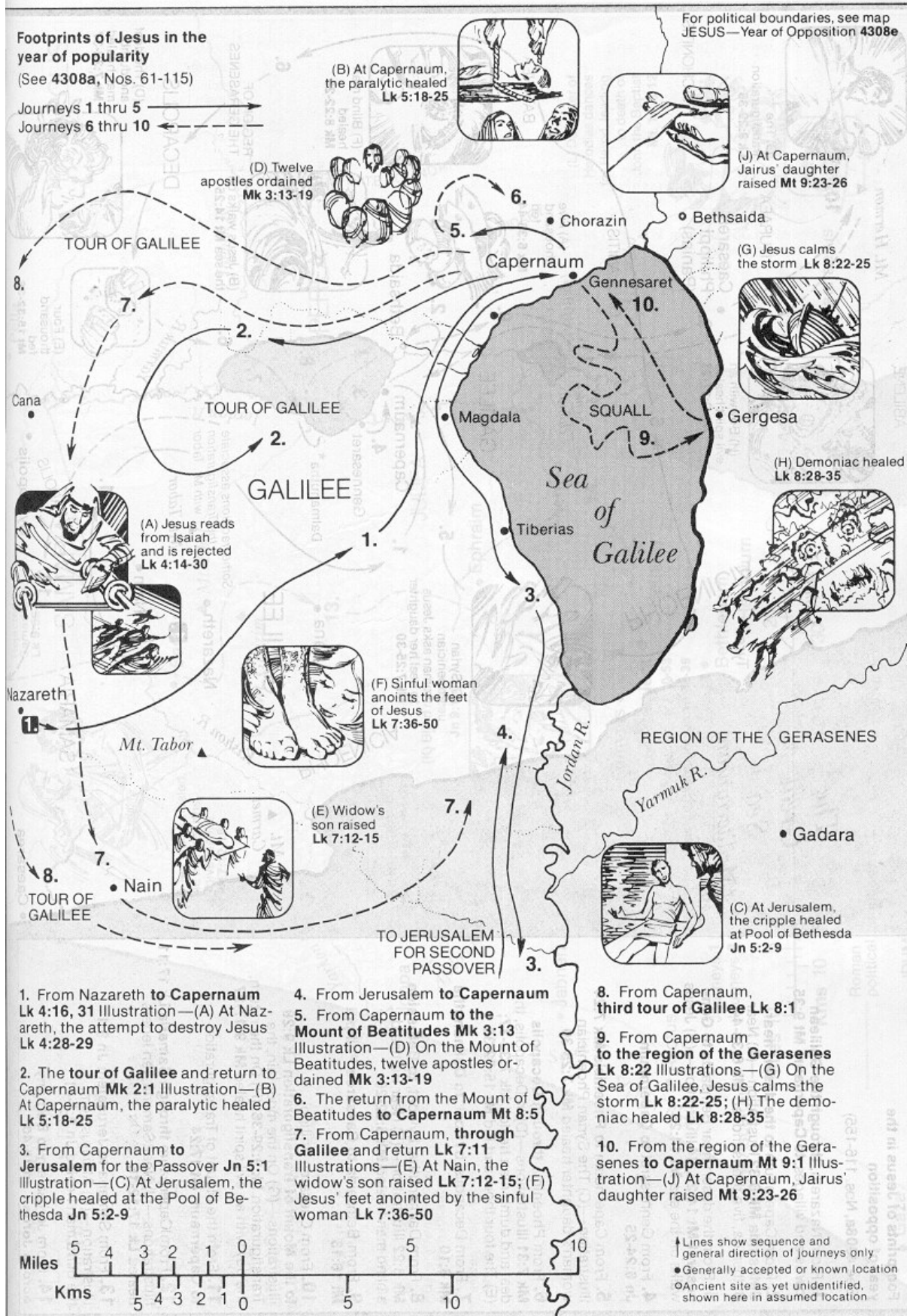


JESUS IN THE YEAR OF INAUGURATION (YEAR 1 - Sept/Oct 26 A.D. to Sept/Oct 27 A.D.)



Footprints of Jesus in the year of popularity
(See 4308a, Nos. 61-115)

Journeys 1 thru 5
Journeys 6 thru 10



JESUS IN THE YEAR OF OPPOSITION (YEAR 3 - Sept/Oct 28 A.D. to Late 29 A.D.)

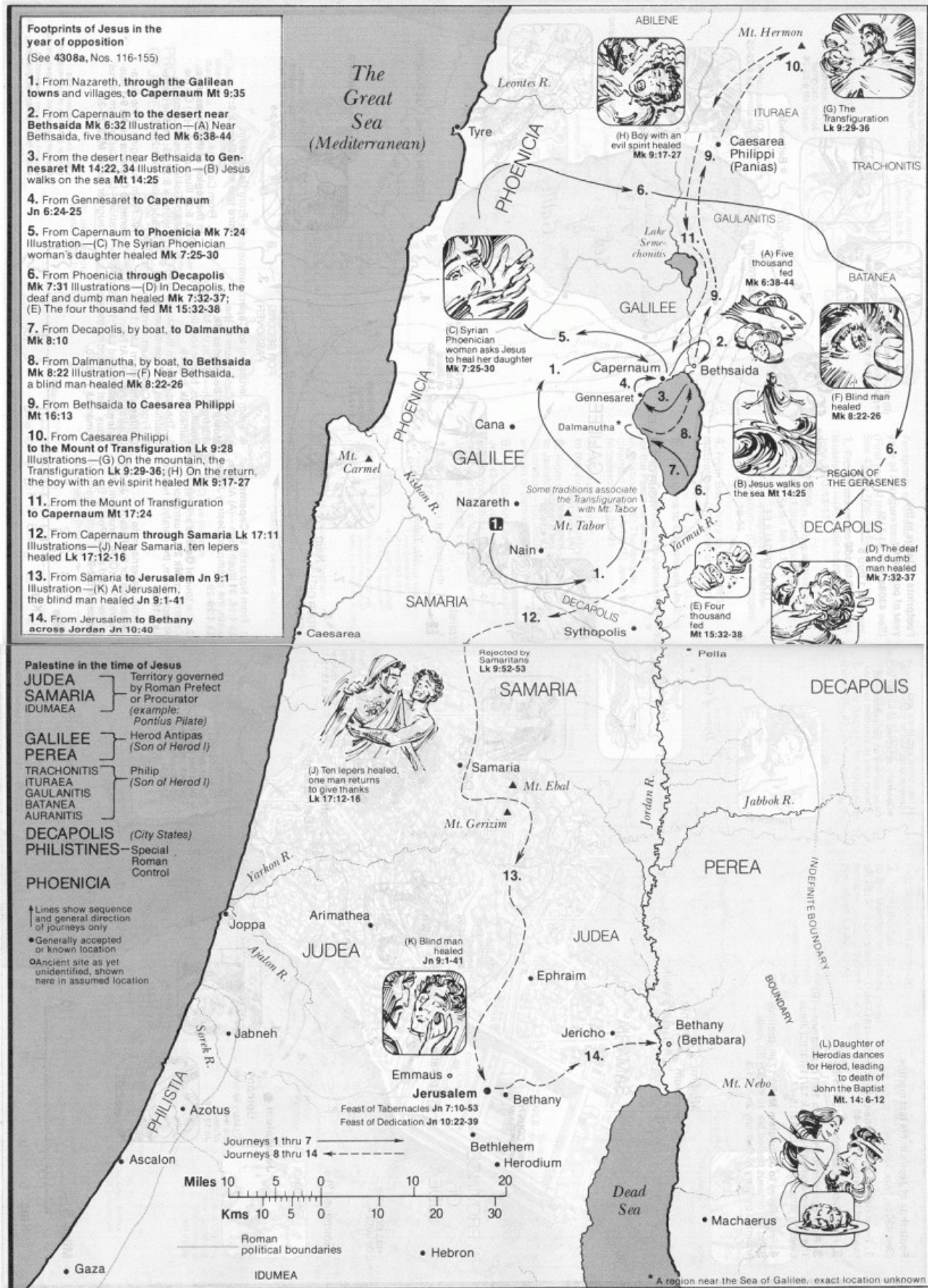
**Footprints of Jesus in the
year of opposition**
(See 4308a, Nos. 116-155)

1. From Nazareth, through the Galilean towns and villages, to Capernaum Mt 9:35
2. From Capernaum to the desert near Bethsaida Mk 6:32 Illustration—(A) Near Bethsaida, five thousand fed Mk 6:38-44
3. From the desert near Bethsaida to Gennesaret Mt 14:22, 34 Illustration—(B) Jesus walks on the sea Mt 14:25
4. From Gennesaret to Capernaum Jn 6:24-25
5. From Capernaum to Phoenicia Mk 7:24 Illustration—(C) The Syrian Phoenician woman's daughter healed Mk 7:25-30
6. From Phoenicia through Decapolis Mk 7:31 Illustrations—(D) In Decapolis, the deaf and dumb man healed Mk 7:32-37; (E) The four thousand fed Mt 15:32-38
7. From Decapolis, by boat, to Dalmanutha Mk 8:10
8. From Dalmanutha, by boat, to Bethsaida Mk 8:22 Illustration—(F) Near Bethsaida, a blind man healed Mk 8:22-26
9. From Bethsaida to Caesarea Philippi Mt 16:13
10. From Caesarea Philippi to the Mount of Transfiguration Lk 9:28 Illustrations—(G) On the mountain, the Transfiguration Lk 9:29-36; (H) On the return, the boy with an evil spirit healed Mk 9:17-27
11. From the Mount of Transfiguration to Capernaum Mt 17:24
12. From Capernaum through Samaria Lk 17:11 Illustrations—(J) Near Samaria, ten lepers healed Lk 17:12-16
13. From Samaria to Jerusalem Jn 9:1 Illustration—(K) At Jerusalem, the blind man healed Jn 9:1-41
14. From Jerusalem to Bethany across Jordan Jn 10:40

Palestine in the time of Jesus

JUDEA	}	Territory governed by Roman Prefect or Procurator (example: <i>Pontius Pilate</i>)
SAMARIA		
IDUMAEA		
GALILEE	}	Herod Antipas (Son of Herod I)
PEREA		
TRACHONITIS	}	Philip (Son of Herod I)
ITURAEA		
GAULANITIS		
BATANAEA		
AURANITIS		
DECAPOLIS		(City States)
PHILISTINES		Special Roman Control
PHOENICIA		

- ↑ Lines show sequence and general direction of journeys only
- Generally accepted or known location
- Ancient site as yet unidentified, shown here in assumed location



JESUS IN HIS LAST MONTHS (January to March 30 A.D.)

Footprints of Jesus in his last months

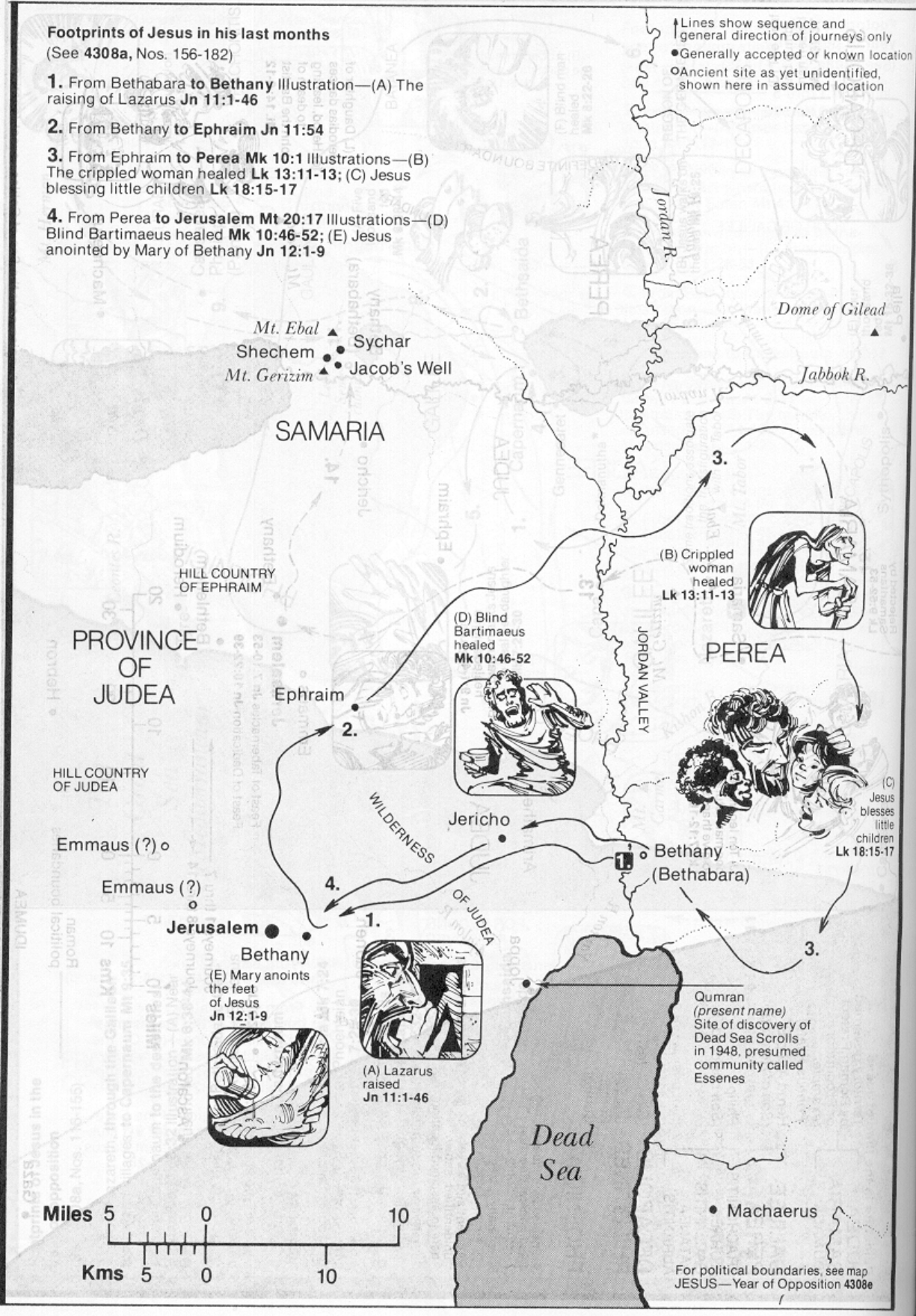
(See 4308a, Nos. 156-182)

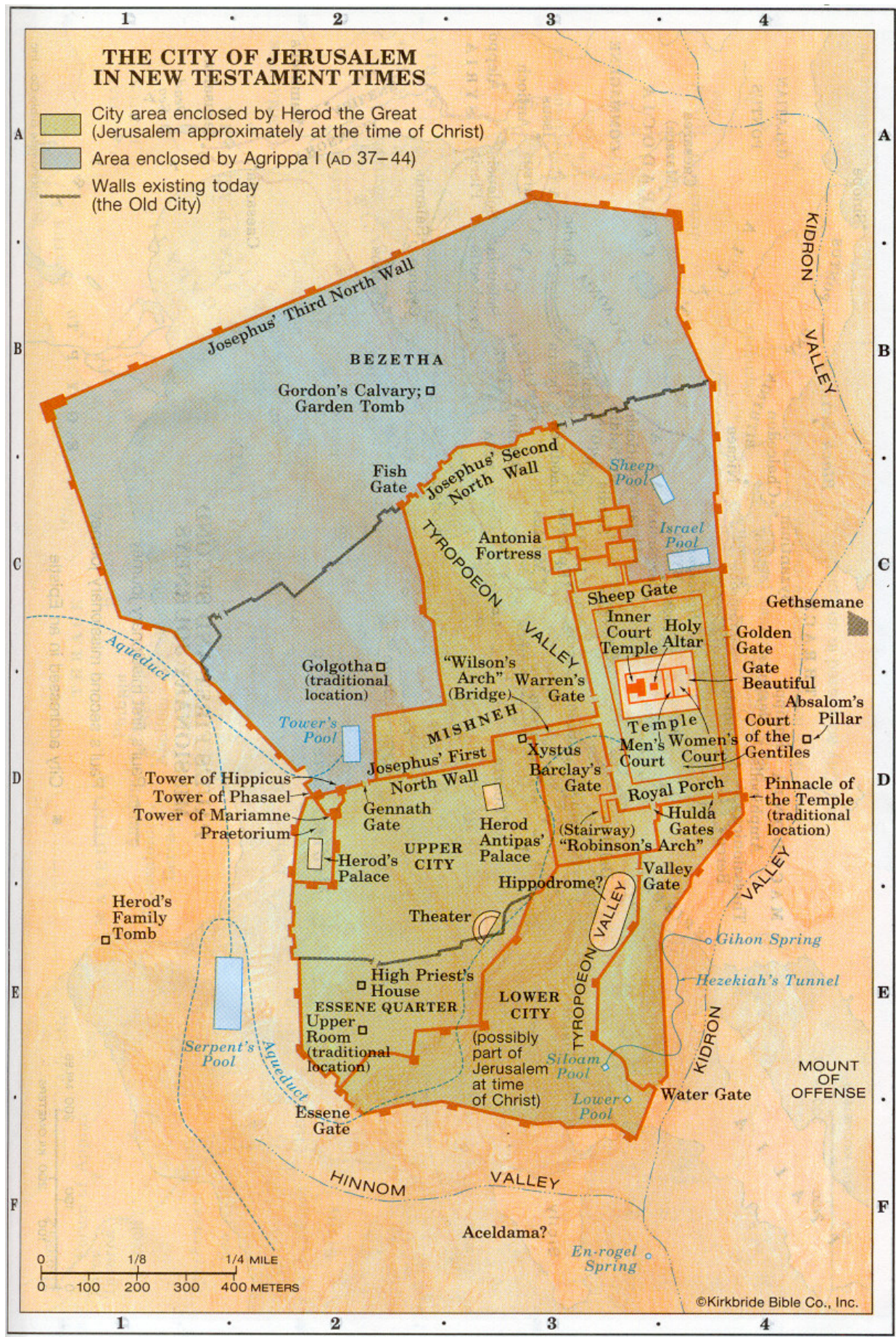
1. From Bethabara to Bethany Illustration—(A) The raising of Lazarus Jn 11:1-46

2. From Bethany to Ephraim Jn 11:54

3. From Ephraim to Perea Mk 10:1 Illustrations—(B) The crippled woman healed Lk 13:11-13; (C) Jesus blessing little children Lk 18:15-17

4. From Perea to Jerusalem Mt 20:17 Illustrations—(D) Blind Bartimaeus healed Mk 10:46-52; (E) Jesus anointed by Mary of Bethany Jn 12:1-9





JESUS IN HIS LAST DAYS (Around Passover 30 A.D.)

Footprints of Jesus during his last days
(See 4308a, Nos. 205-229)

1. From Bethany to Jerusalem. Illustration—(A) In Jerusalem, the



(D) Jesus before Herod Lk 23:8-11



(A) The Last Supper Lk 22:14-20

Last Supper Lk 22:14-20

2. From the Last Supper to the Garden of Gethsemane Mt 26:36 Illustration—(B) In Gethsemane, Jesus prays and the disciples sleep Lk 22:40-45

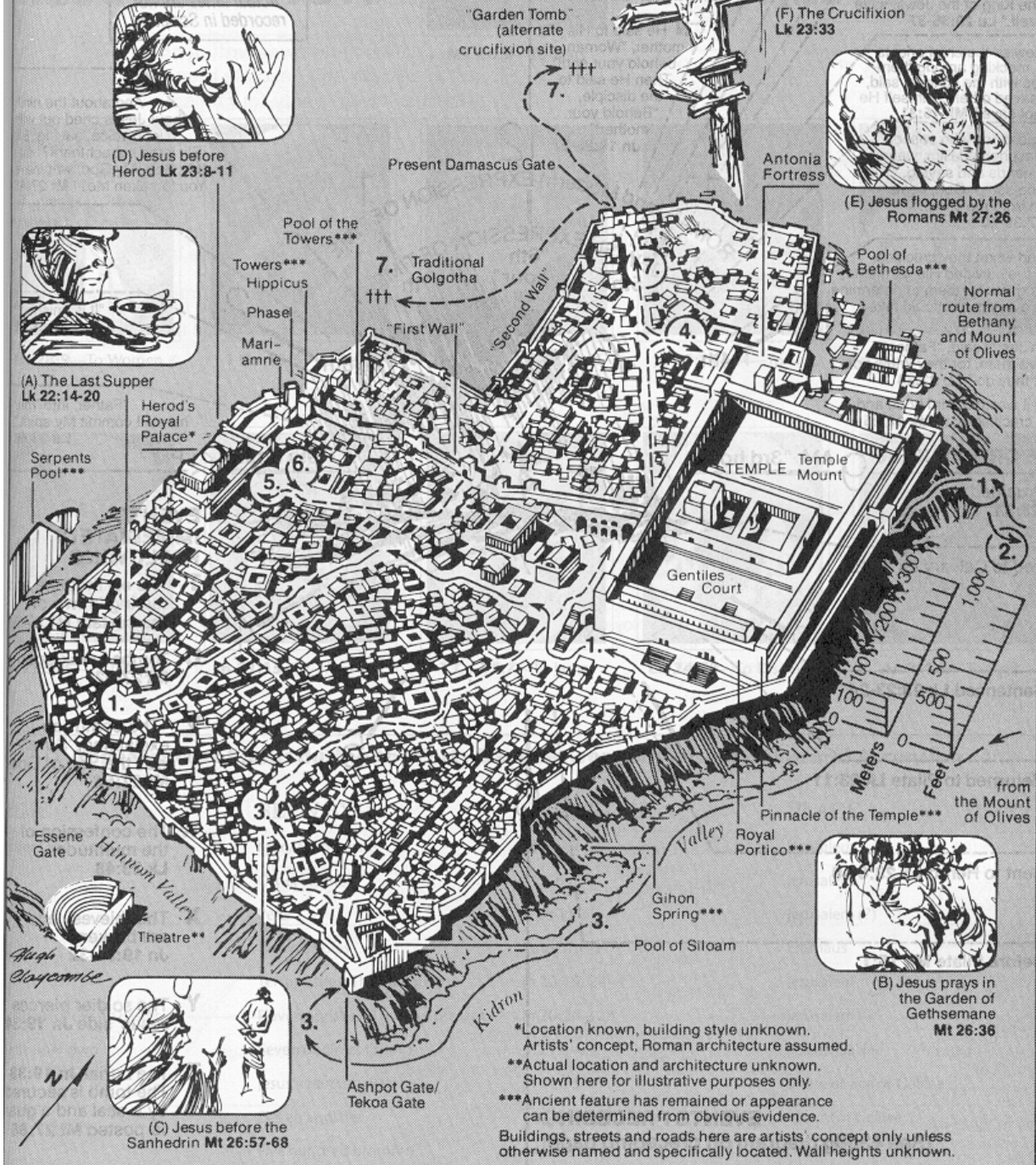
3. From Gethsemane to the palace of the high priest Mt 26:57 Illustration—(C) Jesus before the Sanhedrin Mt 26:57-68



(F) The Crucifixion Lk 23:33



(E) Jesus flogged by the Romans Mt 27:26



(C) Jesus before the Sanhedrin Mt 26:57-68



(B) Jesus prays in the Garden of Gethsemane Mt 26:36

4. From the palace of Caiaphas to Pilate's judgment hall Lk 23:1

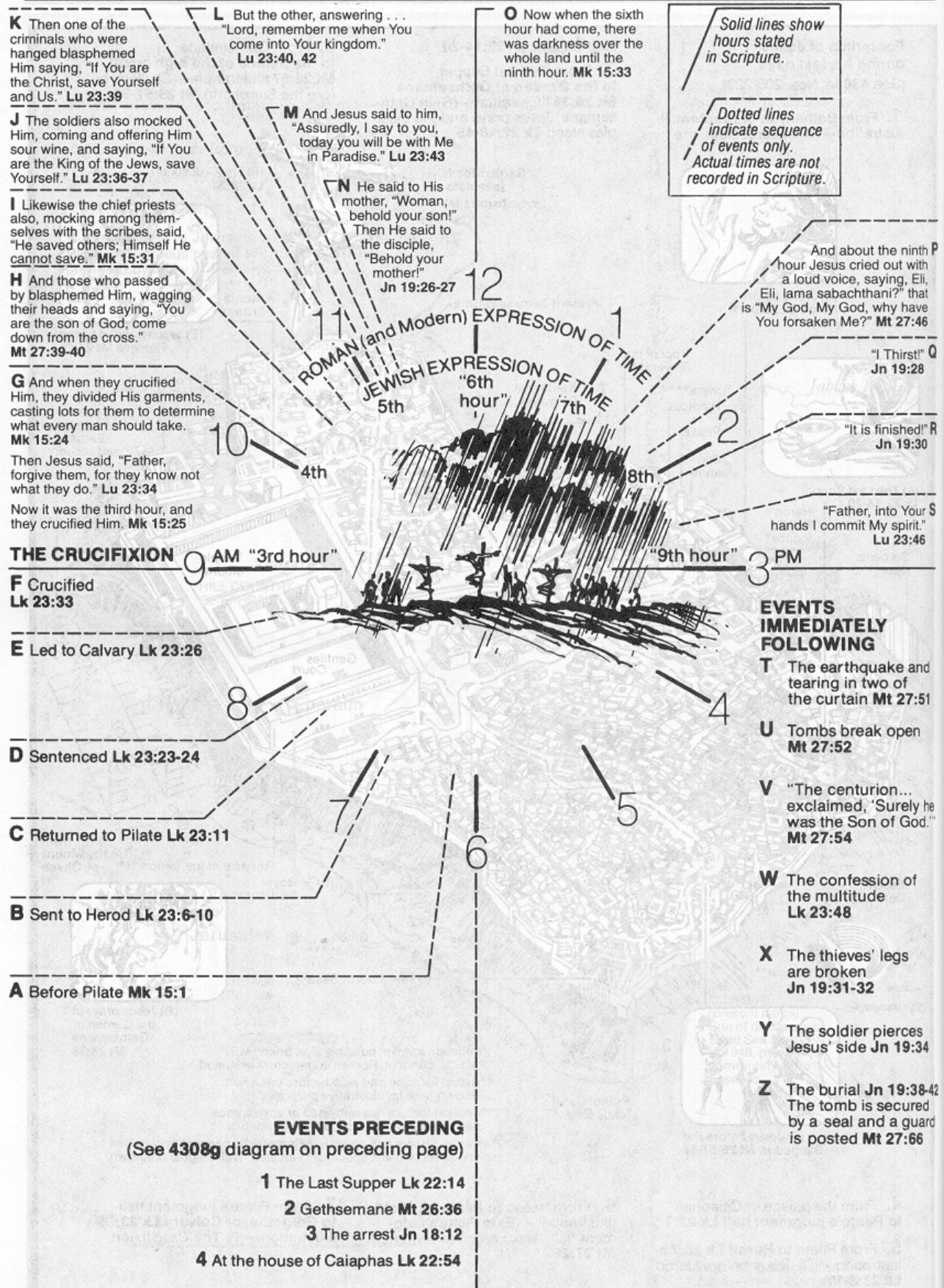
5. From Pilate to Herod Lk 23:7 Illustration—(D) Jesus before Herod Lk 23:8-11

6. From Herod to Pilate Lk 23:11 Illustration—(E) In Pilate's judgment hall, Jesus receives sentence Mt 27:26

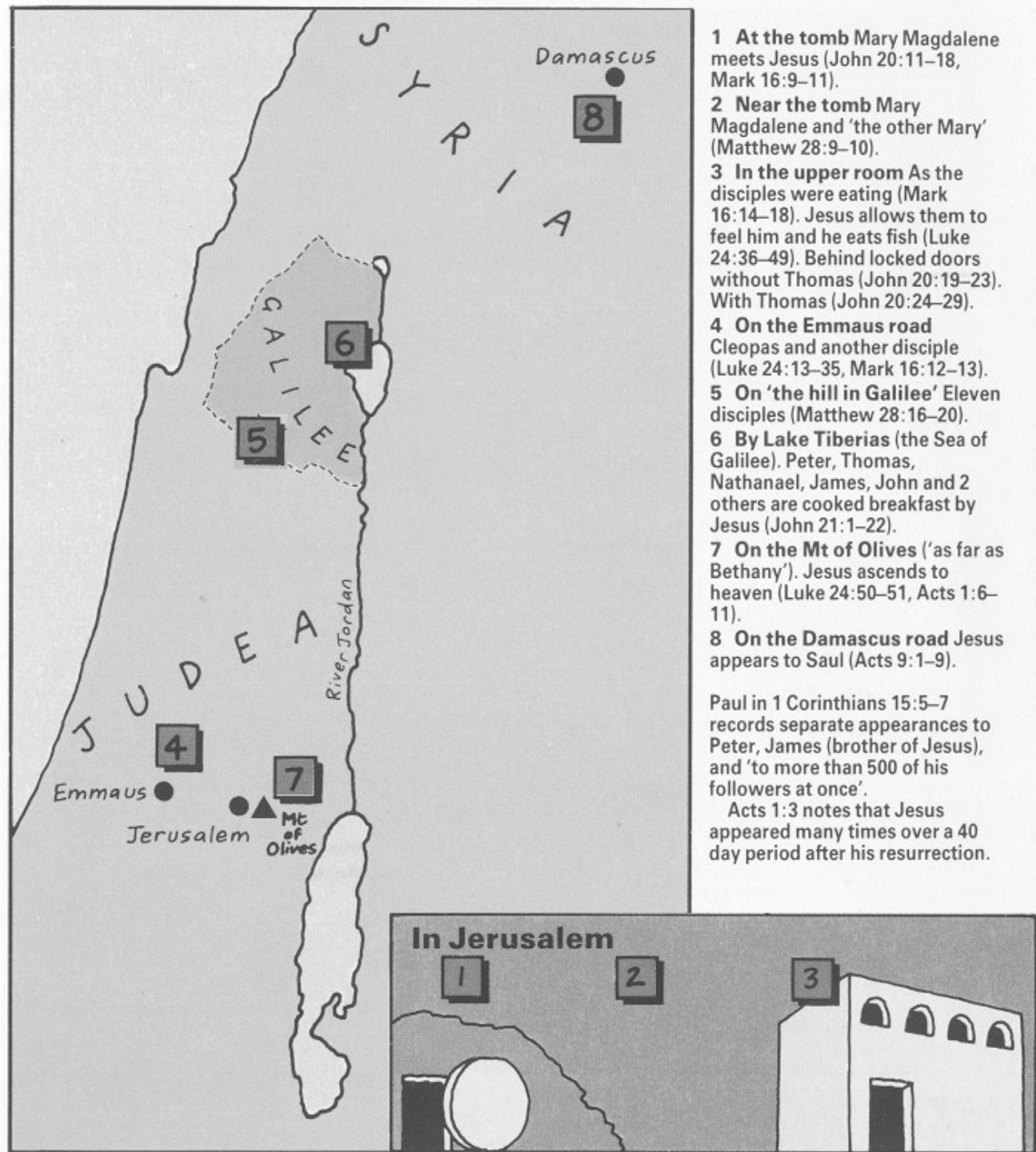
7. From Pilate's judgment hall to Golgotha, or Calvary Lk 23:33 Illustration—(F) The Crucifixion

*Location known, building style unknown. Artists' concept, Roman architecture assumed.
**Actual location and architecture unknown. Shown here for illustrative purposes only.
***Ancient feature has remained or appearance can be determined from obvious evidence.
Buildings, streets and roads here are artists' concept only unless otherwise named and specifically located. Wall heights unknown.

JESUS IN HIS LAST HOURS UPON THE CROSS (Passover - Nisan 14, 30 A.D.)



THE APPEARANCES OF JESUS CHRIST AFTER HIS RESURRECTION



LET THIS MIND BE IN YOU... **A HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS**

TABLE OF CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION	Luke 1:1-4.....	1
THE WORD DWELT AMONG US	John 1:1-18.....	1
THE GENEALOGY OF JESUS CHRIST (MARY)	Luke 3:23-28.....	1
THE GENEALOGY OF JESUS CHRIST (JOSEPH)	Matt. 1:1-17	2
THE EVENTS LEADING UP TO THE BIRTH OF JOHN	Luke 1:5-25.....	2
GABRIEL BRINGS GLAD TIDINGS TO MARY	Luke 1:26-38.....	3
MARY VISITS THE MOTHER OF JOHN	Luke 1:39-45.....	4
MARY PRAISES THE LORD	Luke 1:46-56.....	4
JOHN THE BAPTIST IS BORN	Luke 1:57-65.....	5
ZACHARIAS PROPHECIES ABOUT JOHN	Luke 1:66-80.....	5
JOSEPH TAKES MARY AS HIS WIFE	Matt. 1:18-25.....	6
THE BIRTH OF JESUS	Luke 2:1-7.....	6
SHEPHERDS COME TO WORSHIP THE MESSIAH	Luke 2:8-20.....	6
JESUS CIRCUMCISED IN THE TEMPLE	Luke 2:21-24.....	7
GOD KEEPS HIS PROMISE TO SIMEON	Luke 2:25-35.....	7
ANNA GIVES THANKS	Luke 2:36-39.....	8
THE WISE MEN SEARCH FOR THE MESSIAH	Matt. 2:1-12	8
JOSEPH WARNED BY AN ANGEL	Matt. 2:13-15.....	9
HEROD'S MASSACRE OF THE YOUNG CHILDREN	Matt. 2:16-18.....	9
CHRIST'S CHILDHOOD IN NAZARETH	Matt. 2:19-23	9
THE FRANTIC SEARCH FOR JESUS	Luke 2:41-52.....	10
JOHN PREPARES THE WAY FOR THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL.....	Matt. 3:1-12..... Mark 1:1-8..... Luke 3:1-18.....	10
JOHN BAPTIZES JESUS IN THE JORDAN	Matt. 3:13-17..... Mark 1:9-11..... Luke 3:21-23.....	12
THE GREAT BATTLE FOR THE RULE OF THE EARTH	Matt. 4:1-11	12
THE TESTIMONY OF JOHN	John 1:19-28.....	13
JOHN WITNESSES OF CHRIST	John 1:29-36.....	14
CHRIST AND HIS FIRST DISCIPLES	John 1:37-42.....	15
JESUS CALLS PHILIP AND NATHANAEL	John 1:43-51.....	15
JESUS' FIRST MIRACLE	John 2:1-12.....	16
JESUS PURGES HIS FATHER'S HOUSE	John 2:13-22.....	17
CHRIST EXPLAINS BEING BORN AGAIN	John 3:1-21.....	18
JOHN TESTIFIES OF JESUS' MESSIAHSHIP	John 3:22-4:4	19
JOHN THE BAPTIST IS PUT IN PRISON	Luke 3:19-20.....	20
JESUS DECIDES TO RETURN TO GALILEE	Matt. 4:12..... Mark 1:14..... Luke 3:14.....	20
THE WATER OF LIFE	John 4:5-26.....	20
THE FIELDS ARE WHITE FOR THE HARVEST	John 4:27-38.....	22
A CITY OF SAMARITANS BELIEVE IN CHRIST	John 4:39-42.....	22
THE GALILEANS RECEIVE JESUS	John 4:43-45.....	23
JESUS HEALS A NOBLEMAN'S SON	John 4:46-54.....	23

NAZARETH REJECTS JESUS	Luke 4:16-31.....	24
JESUS DWELLS IN HIS HOUSE IN CAPERNAUM	Matt. 4:13-17..... Mark 1:14-15 Luke 4:14-15.....	25
JESUS CALLS FOUR FISHERMEN TO BE CATCHERS OF MEN.....	Matt. 4:18-22..... Mark 1:16-20.... Luke 5:1-11.....	25
JESUS CASTS OUT A DEMON	Mark 1:21-28 Luke 4:31-37.....	26
JESUS HEALS PETER'S MOTHER-IN-LAW	Matt. 8:14-15..... Mark 1:29-31 Luke 4:38-39.....	26
JESUS HEALS MANY AFTER SABBATH SUNSET	Matt. 8:16-17..... Mark 1:32-34 Luke 4:40-41.....	27
THE CROWD SEEKS JESUS	Matt. 4:23-25..... Mark 1:35-39.... Luke 4:42-44.....	27
A LEPER IS HEALED BY JESUS	Matt. 8:2-4 Mark 1:40-45 Luke 5:12-16.....	27
A PARALYTIC IS HEALED	Matt. 9:1-8 Mark 2:1-12 Luke 5:17-26.....	28
JESUS CALLS MATTHEW	Matt. 9:9-13 Mark 2:13-17 Luke 5:27-32.....	29
THE PHARISEES PUZZLED ABOUT JESUS' DISCIPLES NOT FASTING.....	Matt. 9:14-17..... Mark 2:18-22.... Luke 5:33-39.....	29
AN INFIRMED MAN HEALED ON THE SABBATH	John 5:1-15.....	30
JESUS EXALTS HIS HEAVENLY FATHER	John 5:16-23.....	31
JESUS EXPLAINS THE RESURRECTIONS	John 5:24-30.....	31
JESUS REVEALS HIS HEAVENLY FATHER	John 5:31-47.....	32
THE LORD'S DAY IS THE SABBATH	Matt. 12:1-8 Mark 2:23-28 Luke 6:1-5	32
THE OX IN THE DITCH	Matt. 12:9-14..... Mark 3:1-6 Luke 6:6-11.....	33
JESUS CASTS OUT MANY DEMONS	Matt. 12:15-21 Mark 3:7-12.....	34
JESUS CHOOSES HIS TWELVE APOSTLES	Mark 3:13-19 Luke 6:12-19.....	34
THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT	Matt. 5:1-8:1..... Luke 6:20-49.....	35-42
THE BLESSINGS OF HAVING HOLY RIGHTEOUS CHARACTER.....	Matt. 5:1-12..... Luke 6:20-23.....	35
WOE TO THE UNRIGHTEOUS	Luke 6:24-26.....	35
BE EXAMPLES TO THE WORLD	Matt. 5:13-16.....	35
THE LAW IS TO BE KEPT IN THE SPIRIT	Matt. 5:17-20.....	36
HATE IS THE SPIRIT OF MURDER	Matt. 5:21-26.....	36
ADULTERY HAS ITS ORIGINS IN THE MIND	Matt. 5:27-30.....	36
GOD HATES DIVORCE	Matt. 5:31-32.....	37
JESUS CONDEMNS SWEARING	Matt. 5:33-37.....	37
ENDURE WITH YOUR ENEMY	Matt. 5:38-42.....	37
LOVE YOUR ENEMIES	Matt. 5:43-48 Luke 6:27-36.....	38
LOOK FOR GOD'S APPROVAL	Matt. 6:1-4.....	38
JESUS GIVES A PRAYER OUTLINE	Matt. 6:5-15	39
FASTING THAT PLEASES GOD	Matt. 6:16-18.....	39
STRIVE FOR HEAVENLY TREASURES	Matt. 6:19-21.....	40
THE EYE IS THE LAMP OF THE BODY	Matt. 6:22-23.....	40
YOU CANNOT SERVE TWO MASTERS	Matt. 6:24.....	40
WHOLEHEARTEDLY TRUSTING GOD	Matt. 6:25-34.....	40
DON'T BE BLINDED BY YOUR OWN SINS	Matt. 7:1-6 Luke 6:37-42.....	41
TENACIOUSLY SEEK AN ANSWER	Matt. 7:7-12 Luke 6:31.....	41
ENTER BY THE NARROW WAY	Matt. 7:13-14.....	42
BEWARE OF FALSE PROPHETS	Matt. 7:15-20 Luke 6:43-45.....	42
DOING AND NOT JUST HEARING	Matt. 7:21-8:1 Luke 6:46-49.....	42

A CENTURION'S SERVANT HEALED BY JESUS	Matt. 8:5-13	Luke 7:1-10.....	43		
JESUS RAISES THE DEAD SON OF THE WIDOW OF NAIN		Luke 7:11-17.....	44		
JOHN DOUBTS JESUS' MESSIAHSHIP	Matt. 11:2-19	Luke 7:18-35.....	44		
WOE TO THE CITIES THAT DID NOT REPENT	Matt. 11:20-24.....		46		
COME UNTO ME ALL WHO ARE WEARY	Matt. 11:25-30.....		46		
JESUS FORGIVES A SINFUL WOMAN		Luke 7:36-50.....	46		
ANOTHER TOUR OF GALILEE		Luke 8:1-3.....	48		
CHRIST CASTS OUT DEMONS BY GOD'S POWER	Matt. 12:22-30	Mark 3:19-27.....	48		
THE SIN THAT LEADS TO ETERNAL DEATH	Matt. 12:31-32	Mark 3:28-30.....	49		
A TREE IS KNOWN BY ITS FRUIT	Matt. 12:33-37.....		49		
THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS	Matt. 12:38-42.....		49		
WHEN AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT RETURNS	Matt. 12:43-45.....		50		
JESUS POINTS OUT HIS MOTHER AND BROTHERS	Matt. 12:46-50.....	Mark 3:31-35	Luke 8:19-21.....	50	
JESUS GIVES THE PARABLE OF THE SOWER	Matt. 13:1-9	Mark 4:1-9	Luke 8:4-8.....	50	
THE MEANING OF PARABLES	Matt. 13:10-17.....	Mark 4:10-12	Luke 8:9-10.....	51	
JESUS EXPLAINS THE PARABLE OF THE SOWER	Matt. 13:18-23.....	Mark 4:13-20	Luke 8:11-15.....	52	
LET YOUR LIGHT SHINE		Mark 4:21-25.....	Luke 8:16-18.....	52	
THE GREAT HARVEST		Mark 4:26-29.....		53	
JESUS GIVES THE PARABLE OF THE TARES AND WHEAT	Matt. 13:24-30.....			53	
THE SMALLEST SEED OF ALL	Matt. 13:31-32	Mark 4:30-32.....		54	
THE PARABLE OF THE HIDDEN LEAVEN	Matt. 13:33-35	Mark 4:33-34.....		54	
JESUS EXPLAINS THE PARABLE OF THE TARES	Matt. 13:36-43.....			54	
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE HIDDEN TREASURE.....	Matt. 13:44.....			55	
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PEARL OF GREAT PRICE.....	Matt. 13:45-46.....			55	
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE DRAGNET	Matt. 13:47-53.....			55	
JESUS HAS POWER OVER THE FORCES OF NATURE	Matt. 8:18, 23-27	Mark 4:35-41	Luke 8:22-25.....	56	
JESUS HEALS A DEMON-POSSESSED MAN	Matt. 8:28-34.....	Mark 5:1-20	Luke 8:26-39.....	56	
A DEAD GIRL RAISED AND A WOMAN HEALED	Matt. 9:18-26.....	Mark 5:21-43.....	Luke 8:40-56.....	58	
TWO BLIND MEN ARE HEALED	Matt. 9:22-31.....			59	
JESUS HEALS A MUTE MAN	Matt. 9:32-34.....			60	
NAZARETH REJECTS JESUS	Matt. 13:54-58	Mark 6:1-6.....		60	
THE PLENTIFUL HARVEST	Matt. 9:35-38.....			60	
JESUS SENDS OUT THE TWELVE	Matt. 10:1-15.....	Mark 6:7-11	Luke 9:1-5.....	61	
BEWARE OF WOLVES IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING	Matt. 10:16-26.....			61	
FEAR GOD AND NOT MAN	Matt. 10:27-31.....			62	
CONFESS CHRIST BEFORE MEN	Matt. 10:32-33.....			62	
CHRIST BRINGS A SWORD, NOT PEACE	Matt. 10:34-39.....			62	
RECEIVE IN HIS NAME	Matt. 10:40-11:1	Mark 6:12-13	Luke 9:6.....	63	
JOHN THE BAPTIST BEHEADED	Matt. 14:1-12.....	Mark 6:14-29	Luke 9:7-9.....	63	
JESUS FEEDS THE FIVE THOUSAND	Matt. 14:13-21	Mark 6:30-44.....	Luke 9:10-17	John 6:1-15.....	64
JESUS WALKS ON WATER	Matt. 14:22-36.....	Mark 6:45-56		John 6:16-21	66
CHRIST IS THE BREAD FROM HEAVEN				John 6:22-40.....	67
THE JEWS REJECT THE BREAD FROM HEAVEN				John 6:41-59.....	68

THE DISCIPLES MURMUR AGAINST JESUS	John 6:60-7:1	69
CLEAN THE INSIDE FIRST	Matt. 15:1-20 Mark 7:1-23.....	70
JESUS HEALS THE DAUGHTER OF A GENTILE	Matt. 15:21-28 Mark 7:24-30.....	72
JESUS HEALS A DEAF MUTE	Matt. 15:29-31 Mark 7:31-37.....	73
JESUS FEEDS THE FOUR THOUSAND	Matt. 15:32-39 Mark 8:1-10.....	73
THE SIGN OF THE PROPHET JONAH	Matt. 16:1-4 Mark 8:11-12.....	74
BEWARE OF HYPOCRISY	Matt. 16:5-12..... Mark 8:13-21.....	74
JESUS HEALS A BLIND MAN	Mark 8:22-26.....	75
PETER ACKNOWLEDGES JESUS AS THE CHRIST	Matt. 16:13-20..... Mark 8:27-30 Luke 9:18-21.....	76
JESUS PREDICTS HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION	Matt. 16:21-23..... Mark 8:31-33 Luke 9:22.....	76
TAKE UP YOUR CROSS DAILY	Matt. 16:24-28 Mark 8:34-9:1 ... Luke 9:23-27.....	77
THE VISION OF GOD'S COMING KINGDOM	Matt. 17:1-13..... Mark 9:2-13 Luke 9:28-36.....	77
JESUS HEALS A FATHER'S SON	Matt. 17:14-21..... Mark 9:14-29 Luke 9:37-42.....	78
JESUS PREDICTS HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION A SECOND TIME.....	Matt. 17:22-23..... Mark 9:30-32 Luke 9:43-45.....	80
JESUS AND PETER PAY THEIR TAXES	Matt. 17:24-27.....	80
WHICH DISCIPLE IS GREATER?	Matt. 18:1-5 Mark 9:33-37 Luke 9:46-48.....	81
BE FOR CHRIST	Mark 9:38-41 Luke 9:49-50.....	81
BEWARE OF OFFENSES	Matt. 18:6-14 Mark 9:42-50.....	82
CONFRONTING A BROTHER WHO HAS SINNED AGAINST YOU	Matt. 18:15-20.....	82
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE UNFORGIVING SERVANT.....	Matt. 18:21-35.....	83
JESUS IS CHIDED BY HIS UNBELIEVING BROTHERS	John 7:2-10.....	84
A VILLAGE OF SAMARITANS REJECT JESUS	Luke 9:51-56.....	84
COUNT THE COST AND FOLLOW ME	Matt. 8:19-22 Luke 9:57-62.....	85
DIVISION AMONG THE PEOPLE AT THE FEAST	John 7:11-24.....	85
IS THIS TRULY THE CHRIST?	John 7:25-31.....	86
WHERE I GO YOU CANNOT COME	John 7:32-36.....	87
RIVERS OF LIVING WATER	John 7:37-39.....	87
WHO IS HE?	John 7:40-44.....	87
NICODEMUS DEFENDS JESUS	John 7:45-52.....	88
A WOMAN CAUGHT IN THE ACT OF ADULTERY	John 8:1-12.....	88
GOD WITNESSES OF THE SON	John 8:13-20.....	89
WHO ARE YOU?	John 8:21-29.....	90
KNOW THE TRUTH AND IT SHALL MAKE YOU FREE	John 8:30-36.....	90
YOU ARE OF YOUR FATHER THE DEVIL	John 8:37-47.....	91
BEFORE ABRAHAM WAS I AM	John 8:48-59.....	92
JESUS HEALS A BLIND MAN FROM BIRTH	John 9:1-12.....	92
THE PHARISEES EXCOMMUNICATE THE BLIND MAN JESUS HEALED.....	John 9:13-34.....	94
THE BLIND MAN SEES THE MESSIAH	John 9:35-41.....	95
I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD	John 10:1-21.....	96
JESUS SENDS OUT THE SEVENTY	Luke 10:1-12.....	97
WOE TO THE UNBELIEVING CITIES	Luke 10:13-16.....	97
THE SEVENTY RETURN	Luke 10:17-20.....	98

COME TO ME FOR I WILL GIVE YOU REST	Luke 10:21-24....	98
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN	Luke 10:25-37....	99
CHOOSE THAT GOOD PART	Luke 10:38-42....	100
JESUS GIVES AN OUTLINE PRAYER	Luke 11:1-4.....	100
THE FRIEND THAT CAME AT MIDNIGHT	Luke 11:5-8.....	101
HOW MUCH MORE WILL YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER GIVE?.....	Luke 11:9-13.....	101
A HOUSE DIVIDED CANNOT STAND	Luke 11:14-23....	101
WHAT HAPPENS WHEN AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT RETURNS	Luke 11:24-26....	102
BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO HEAR AND DO THE WORD	Luke 11:27-28....	102
JESUS GIVES THE SIGN OF HIS MESSIAHSHIP	Luke 11:29-32....	102
THE EYE AND LIGHT	Luke 11:33-36....	103
WOE TO THE HYPOCRITES	Luke 11:37-54....	103
NOTHING WILL BE HIDDEN	Luke 12:1-3.....	104
FEAR HIM WHO KILLS THE BODY AND SOUL	Luke 12:4-7.....	104
CONFESS CHRIST BEFORE MEN	Luke 12:8-12....	105
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE RICH FOOL	Luke 12:13-21....	105
DO NOT BE OVERLY ANXIOUS	Luke 12:22-34....	106
BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO ARE WATCHING	Luke 12:35-48....	106
CHRIST BRINGS DIVISION	Luke 12:49-53....	107
BE WISE IN DISCERNING THE TIME	Luke 12:54-56....	107
MAKE PEACE WITH YOUR ENEMY	Luke 12:57-59....	108
DO NOT BE SELF-RIGHTEOUS	Luke 13:1-5.....	108
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE BARREN FIG TREE	Luke 13:6-9.....	108
JESUS LOOSENS A WOMAN FROM A SPIRIT OF INFIRMITY.....	Luke 13:10-17.....	108
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE MUSTARD SEED	Luke 13:18-19....	109
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE LEAVEN	Luke 13:20-21....	109
ENTER THROUGH THE NARROW WAY	Luke 13:22-33....	109
JESUS LAMENTS JERUSALEM	Luke 13:34-35....	110
THE SHEEP KNOW THE VOICE OF THE SHEPHERD	John 10:22-30....	111
THE JEWS TRIED TO STONE JESUS AGAIN	John 10:31-42....	111
JESUS HEALS A MAN WITH DROPSY	Luke 14:1-6.....	112
TAKE THE UNIMPORTANT SEAT	Luke 14:7-14....	112
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE GREAT SUPPER	Luke 14:15-24....	113
COUNT THE COST	Luke 14:25-33....	114
WORTHLESS SALT	Luke 14:34-35....	114
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE LOST SHEEP	Luke 15:1-7.....	114
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE LOST COIN	Luke 15:8-10....	115
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PRODIGAL SON	Luke 15:11-32....	115
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE UNJUST STEWARD	Luke 16:1-13....	116
THE LAW WILL NOT FAIL	Luke 16:14-18....	117
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE RICH MAN AND LAZARUS.....	Luke 16:19-31.....	118
BEWARE OF OFFENSES	Luke 17:1-4.....	119
FAITH AS A MUSTARD SEED	Luke 17:5-10....	119

TEN LEPERS ARE CLEANSED	Luke 17:11-19....	120
THE PHARISEES QUESTION ABOUT THE COMING OF THE KINGDOM.....	Luke 17:20-37.....	120
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PERSISTENT WIDOW.....	Luke 18:1-8.....	121
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PHARISEE AND THE TAX COLLECTOR.....	Luke 18:9-14.....	122
JESUS EXPOUNDS ON THE PRINCIPLES OF MARRIAGE	Matt. 19:1-12Mark 10:1-12.....	122
BE AS A LITTLE CHILD	Matt. 19:13-15Mark 10:13-16 ..Luke 18:15-17....	123
THE KEY TO ETERNAL LIFE	Matt. 19:16-22.....Mark 10:17-22 ..Luke 18:18-23....	124
NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR GOD	Matt. 19:23-30Mark 10:23-31 ..Luke 18:24-30....	125
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE WORKERS IN THE VINEYARD.....	Matt. 20:1-16.....	125
JESUS A THIRD TIME PREDICTS HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION.....	Matt. 20:17-19.... Mark 10:32-34...Luke 18:31-34.....	127
THE GREATEST IS THE SERVANT	Matt. 20:20-28Mark 10:35-45....	127
TWO BLIND MEN HEALED AT JERICO	Matt. 20:29-34.....Mark 10:46-52...Luke 18:35-43....	128
JESUS: THE GUEST OF ZACCHAEUS	Luke 19:1-10.....	129
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE MINAS	Luke 19:11-28....	129
THE DEATH OF LAZARUS	John 11:1-16.....	130
I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE	John 11:17-27....	131
MARY, THE BROTHER OF LAZARUS, MEETS JESUS	John 11:28-37....	132
JESUS RAISES LAZARUS FROM THE DEAD	John 11:38-44....	133
THE PHARISEES PLOT TO KILL JESUS	John 11:45-12:1	134
THE PHARISEES' PLAN TO KILL LAZARUS	John 12:9-11.....	134
JESUS PUBLICLY SHOWS HIMSELF TO BE THE MESSIAH.....	Matt. 21:19.....Mark 11:1-10....Luke 19:29-40...John 12:12-19....	135
JESUS WEEPS OVER THE FUTURE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM.....	Luke 19:41-44.....	136
JESUS ENTERS THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM.....	Matt. 21:10-11,... Mark 11:11.....	136
	14-17	
JESUS CURSES THE FIG TREE	Matt. 21:18-19Mark 11:12-14....	137
JESUS CLEANSSES THE TEMPLE A SECOND TIME	Matt. 21:12-13.....Mark 11:15-19...Luke 19:45-48....	137
JESUS GIVES THE LESSON OF THE WITHERED FIG TREE.....	Matt. 21:20-22.... Mark 11:20-24.....	138
THE PHARISEES QUESTION JESUS' AUTHORITY	Matt. 21:23-27.....Mark 11:27-33 ..Luke 20:1-8.....	138
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TWO SONS	Matt. 21:28-32.....	139
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE WICKED VINEDRESSERS.....	Matt. 21:33-46... Mark 12:1-12.... Luke 20:9-19.....	139
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE WEDDING FEAST	Matt. 22:1-14.....	141
IS IT LAWFUL TO PAY TAXES TO CAESAR?	Matt. 22:15-22.....Mark 12:13-17 ..Luke 20:20-26....	141
WHAT ABOUT THE RESURRECTION?	Matt. 22:23-33.....Mark 12:18-27 ..Luke 20:27-40....	142
WHICH IS THE GREATEST COMMANDMENT OF ALL?	Matt. 22:34-40Mark 12:28-34....	143
HOW CAN DAVID CALL HIS DESCENDANT LORD?	Matt. 22:41-46.....Mark 12:35-37 ..Luke 20:41-44....	144
JESUS PRONOUNCES WOES ON THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES.....	Matt. 23:1-36.....Mark 12:38-40...Luke 20:45-47.....	144
JESUS LAMENTS JERUSALEM'S DESTRUCTION	Matt. 23:37-39.....	146
THE WIDOW WHO GAVE TWO MITES	Mark 12:41-44 ..Luke 21:1-4.....	146
THE PRODUCE OF A DEAD GRAIN OF WHEAT	John 12:20-26....	146

BECOME SONS OF THE LIGHT	John 12:27-36....	147
THE BLINDNESS OF THE PEOPLE	John 12:37-41....	147
THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD	John 12:42-50....	148
JESUS PROPHECIES ABOUT THE DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE.....	Matt. 24:1-2..... Mark 13:1-2..... Luke 21:5-6.....	148
WHAT IS THE SIGN OF YOUR COMING AND THE END OF THE AGE?.....	Matt. 24:3-14..... Mark 13:3-13... Luke 21:7-19.....	149
THE COMING OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION	Matt. 24:15-28 Mark 13:14-23... Luke 21:20-24....	150
THE COMING OF THE WORLD'S FUTURE RULER	Matt. 24:29-31..... Mark 13:24-27 .. Luke 21:25-28....	150
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE FIG TREE	Matt. 24:32-35 Mark 13:28-31 .. Luke 21:29-33....	151
ONLY THE FATHER KNOWS THE DAY OR THE HOUR	Matt. 24:36-44..... Mark 13:32-37 .. Luke 21:34-36....	151
THE FAITHFUL SERVANT AND THE EVIL SERVANT	Matt. 24:45-51.....	152
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TEN VIRGINS	Matt. 25:1-13.....	152
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TALENTS	Matt. 25:14-30.....	153
HOW JESUS CHRIST WILL JUDGE THE NATIONS	Matt. 25:31-46.....	154
THE PHARISEES CONTINUE TO PLOT AGAINST JESUS	Matt. 26:1-5 Mark 14:1-2 Luke 21:37-22:1 ..	155
JESUS PREPARED FOR HIS DEATH	Matt. 26:6-13..... Mark 14:3-9	John 12:2-8..... 155
JUDAS HIRED TO BETRAY JESUS	Matt. 26:14-16..... Mark 14:10-11 .. Luke 22:3-6.....	156
JESUS PREPARES TO OBSERVE THE PASSOVER WITH HIS DISCIPLES.....	Matt. 26:17-20.... Mark 14:12-17... Luke 22:7-16..... John 13:1.....	156
JESUS INSTITUTES THE FOOTWASHING CEREMONY AT THE PASSOVER.....	John 13:2-20.....	157
JESUS ANNOUNCES THAT ONE OF THEM WOULD BETRAY HIM.....	Matt. 26:20-22.... Mark 14:18-19..... John 13:21-22....	158
THE CHANGING OF THE SYMBOLS OF THE PASSOVER	Matt. 26:26-29..... Mark 14:22-25 .. Luke 22:17-20....	158
JESUS POINTS OUT JUDAS AS HIS BETRAYER	Matt. 26:23-25 Mark 14:20-21.. Luke 22:21-23... John 13:23-30....	159
THE DISCIPLES DISPUTE OVER WHO WOULD BE THE GREATEST.....	Luke 22:24-30.....	160
I WILL ONLY BE WITH YOU A LITTLE WHILE LONGER	John 13:31-33....	160
A NEW COMMANDMENT TO LOVE ONE ANOTHER AS JESUS LOVES US.....	John 13:34-35....	160
JESUS TELLS PETER HE WOULD DENY HIM THREE TIMES ...	Matt. 26:31-35 Mark 14:27-31 .. Luke 22:31-34 ... John 13:36-38....	160
LET HIM NOW TAKE A WALLET, BAG, AND SWORD	Luke 22:35-38....	161
I AM THE WAY, THE TRUTH, AND THE LIFE	John 14:1-6.....	162
SHOW US THE FATHER	John 14:7-11.....	162
ASK ACCORDING TO GOD'S WILL	John 14:12-14....	163
THE PROMISE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT	John 14:15-18....	163
THE FATHER AND SON DWELL IN US BY THE HOLY SPIRIT	John 14:19-24....	163
I GIVE YOU MY PEACE	John 14:25-31....	164
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TRUE VINE	John 15:1-8.....	164
I CALL YOU FRIENDS	John 15:9-17.....	164
PERSECUTIONS ARE COMING	John 15:18-25....	165
REJECTION FROM THE WORLD	John 15:26-16:4	165
THE WORK OF THE HOLY SPIRIT	John 16:5-15.....	165
A LITTLE WHILE	John 16:16-24....	166
BE OF GOOD CHEER, I HAVE OVERCOME THE WORLD	John 16:25-33....	167
THE LORD'S PRAYER	John 17:1-26.....	167

THE PRAYER IN THE GARDEN OF GETHSEMANE.....	Matt. 26:30,.....	Mark 14:26,.....	Luke 22:39-46...	John 18:1-2.....	168
	36-46	32-42			
JESUS IS BETRAYED AND ARRESTED	Matt. 26:47-56.....	Mark 14:43-50...	Luke 22:47-53 ...	John 18:3-11.....	169
JESUS STANDS BEFORE ANNAS.....				John 18:12-14....	171
				19-24	
JESUS FACES CAIAPHAS.....	Matt. 26:57,.....	Mark 14:53,.....	Luke 22:54,.....		172
	59-68	55-65	63-65		
PETER DENIES JESUS THREE TIMES.....	Matt. 26:58,.....	Mark 14:54,...	Luke 22:55-62...	John 18:15-18,...	173
	69-75	66-72		25-27	
JESUS IS CONDEMNED BY THE SANHEDRIN	Matt. 27:1.....	Mark 15:1	Luke 22:66-71....		174
JUDAS HANGS HIMSELF	Matt. 27:3-10.....				175
JESUS IS BROUGHT BEFORE PILATE.....	Matt. 27:2,.....	Mark 15:1-5.....	Luke 23:1-7.....	John 18:28-38....	175
	11-14				
JESUS IS INTERROGATED BY HEROD			Luke 23:8-12.....		177
PILATE OFFERS TO RELEASE EITHER JESUS OR BARABBAS.....	Matt. 27:15-23.....	Mark 15:6-14.....	Luke 23:13-23....	John 18:39-40....	177
JESUS IS SCOURGED AND MOCKED BY THE SOLDIERS	Matt. 27:27-31.....	Mark 15:15-20 ..		John 19:2-4.....	178
PILATE PRONOUNCES JUDGMENT	Matt. 27:24-26.....	Mark 15:15	Luke 23:24-25 ...	John 19:1,5-16...	179
JESUS IS LED AWAY TO BE CRUCIFIED.....	Matt. 27:32-34,...	Mark 15:21-23,...	Luke 23:26-33,...	John 19:17-22...	180
	37-38	25-28	36-38		
THE SOLDIERS CAST LOTS FOR JESUS' CLOTHES	Matt. 27:35-36.....	Mark 15:24	Luke 23:34.....	John 19:23-24 ...	181
JESUS IS MOCKED ON THE CROSS.....	Matt. 27:39-43....	Mark 15:29-32...	Luke 23:35-36.....		182
ONE OF THE CRIMINALS ASKS JESUS TO REMEMBER HIM WHEN HE COMES INTO HIS KINGDOM	Matt. 27:44.....		Luke 23:39-43.....		182
JESUS PROVIDES FOR HIS MOTHER				John 19:25-27....	183
THE DEATH OF JESUS CHRIST.....	Matt. 27:45-50....	Mark 15:33-37...	Luke 23:44-46...	John 19:28-30....	183
				34	
THE SIGNS THAT FOLLOWED JESUS' DEATH.....	Matt. 27:51-56....	Mark 15:38-41 ...	Luke 23:47-49.....		184
NONE OF HIS BONES SHALL BE BROKEN.....				John 19:31-33,...	184
				35-37	
THE BURIAL OF JESUS	Matt. 27:57-61	Mark 15:42-47...	Luke 23:50-56 ...	John 19:38-42....	185
PILATE AGREES TO SET A GUARD	Matt. 27:62-66.....				185
THE TWO MARYS BUY AND PREPARE SPICES		Mark 16:1	Luke 23:56.....		186
THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST	Matt. 28:1-8	Mark 16:1-8.....	Luke 24:1-12.....	John 20:1-10	186
MARY MAGDALENE MEETS JESUS AFTER HE RISES FROM THE DEAD.....		Mark 16:9-11		John 20:11-18....	187
JESUS APPEARS TO THE OTHER WOMEN.....	Matt. 28:9-10.....				188
THE PHARISEES BRIBE THE SOLDIERS	Matt. 28:11-15.....				189
JESUS APPEARS TO TWO DISCIPLES ON THE WAY TO EMMAUS.....		Mark 16:12-13...	Luke 24:13-35.....		189
JESUS APPEARS TO TEN OF THE APOSTLES AFTER THOMAS LEAVES THE OTHERS.....			Luke 24:36-43...	John 20:19-25....	190
JESUS APPEARS TO ALL OF THE APOSTLES.....		Mark 16:14.....		John 20:26-29....	191
JESUS APPEARS TO HIS DISCIPLES BY THE SEA				John 21:1-14.....	192
FEED MY SHEEP				John 21:15-24 ...	193
THE MIRACLES OF JESUS				John 20:30-31....	194
JESUS GIVES THE DISCIPLES THE GREAT COMMISSION	Matt. 28:16-20.....	Mark 16:15-18 ..	Luke 24:44-49....		194
JESUS ASCENDS TO HEAVEN		Mark 16:19-20...	Luke 24:50-53 ...	John 21:25.....	195

INTRODUCTION

Luke 1:1-4

Inasmuch as many have taken in hand to set in order a narrative of those things which are most surely believed among us, just as those who from the beginning were eyewitnesses and ministers of the word delivered them to us, it seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write to you an orderly account, most excellent Theophilus, that you may know the certainty of those things in which you were instructed.

THE WORD DWELT AMONG US

John 1:1-18

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things were made through Him, and without Him nothing was made that was made. In Him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it.

There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. This man came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all through Him might believe. He was not the Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light. That was the true Light which gives light to every man who comes into the world.

He was in the world, and the world was made through Him, and the world did not know Him. He came to His own, and His own did not receive Him. But as many as received Him, to them He gave the right to become children of God, even to those who believe in His name: who were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

And the Word became flesh and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth. John bore witness of Him and cried out, saying,

“This was He of whom I said,

'He who comes after me is preferred before me, for He was before me.'”

And of His fullness we have all received, and grace for grace. For the law was given through Moses, but grace and truth came through Jesus Christ. No one has seen God at any time. The only begotten Son, who is in the bosom of the Father, He has declared Him.

THE GENEALOGY OF JESUS CHRIST (MARY)

Luke 3:23-28

...Jesus...being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, the son of Heli [Joseph became a son of Heli by Jewish tradition through his betrothal to Heli's daughter Mary], the son of Matthat, the son of Levi, the son of Melchi, the son of Janna, the son of Joseph, the son of Mattathiah, the son of Amos, the son of Nahum, the son of Esli, the son of Naggai, the son of Maath, the son of Mattathiah, the son of Semei, the son of Joseph, the son of Judah, the son of Joannas, the son of Rhesa, the son of Zerubbabel, the son of Shealtiel, the son of Neri, the son of Melchi, the son of Addi, the son of Cosam, the son of Elmodam, the son of Er, the son of Jose, the son of Eliezer, the son of Jorim, the son of Matthat, the son of Levi, the son of Simeon, the son of Judah, the son of Joseph, the son of Jonan, the son of Eliakim, the son of Melea, the son of Menan, the son of Mattathah, the son of Nathan, the son of David, the son of Jesse, the son of Obed, the son of Boaz, the son of Salmon, the son of Nahshon, the son of Amminadab, the son of Ram, the son of Hezron, the son of Perez, the son of Judah, the son of Jacob, the son of Isaac, the son of Abraham, the son of Terah, the son of Nahor, the son of Serug, the son of Reu, the son of Peleg, the son of Eber, the son of Shelah, the son of Arphaxad,

the son of Shem, the son of Noah, the son of Lamech, the son of Methuselah, the son of Enoch, the son of Jared, the son of Mahalalel, the son of Cainan, the son of Enos, the son of Seth, the son of Adam, the son of God.

THE GENEALOGY OF JESUS CHRIST (JOSEPH)

Matthew 1:1-17

The book of genealogy of Jesus Christ, the Son of David, the Son of Abraham: Abraham begot Isaac, Isaac begot Jacob, and Jacob begot Judah and his brothers. Judah begot Perez and Zerah by Tamar, Perez begot Hezron, and Hezron begot Ram. Ram begot Amminadab, Amminadab begot Nahshon, and Nahshon begot Salmon. Salmon begot Boaz by Rahab, Boaz begot Obed by Ruth, Obed begot Jesse, and Jesse begot David the king. David the king begot Solomon by her who had been the wife of Uriah. Solomon begot Rehoboam, Rehoboam begot Abijah, and Abijah begot Asa. Asa begot Jehoshaphat, Jehoshaphat begot Joram, and Joram begot Uzziah. Uzziah begot Jotham, Jotham begot Ahaz, and Ahaz begot Hezekiah.

Hezekiah begot Manasseh, Manasseh begot Amon, and Amon begot Josiah. Josiah begot Jeconiah and his brothers about this time they were carried away to Babylon. And after they were brought to Babylon, Jeconiah begot Shealtiel, and Shealtiel begot Zerubbabel. Zerubbabel begot Abiud, Abiud begot Eliakim, and Eliakim begot Azor. Azor begot Zadok, Zadok begot Achim, and Achim begot Eliud. Eliud begot Eleazar, Eleazar begot Matthan, and Matthan begot Jacob. And Jacob begot Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus who is called Christ.

So all the generations from Abraham to David are 14 generations, from David until the captivity in Babylon are 14 generations, and from the captivity in Babylon until the Christ are 14 generations.

APPROX. JUNE 6 B.C.

THE EVENTS LEADING UP TO THE BIRTH OF JOHN

Luke 1:5-25

[Judea]

There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the division of Abijah. His wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elizabeth. And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless. But they had no child, because Elizabeth was barren, and they were both well advanced in years. So it was, while he was serving as priest before God in the order of his division, according to the custom of the priesthood, his lot fell to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord. And the whole multitude of the people was praying outside at the hour of incense. Then an angel of the Lord appeared to him, standing on the right side of the altar of incense. And when Zacharias saw him, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him. But the angel said to him,

“Do not be afraid, Zacharias, for your prayer is heard; and your wife Elizabeth will bear you a son, and you shall call his name John. And you will have joy and gladness and many will rejoice at his birth. For he will be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink. He will also be filled with the Holy Spirit, even from His mother's womb. And he will turn many of the children of Israel to the Lord their God.

“He will also go before Him in the Spirit and power of Elijah, *'to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children'*, [Malachi 4:6] and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just, to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.”

And Zacharias said to the angel,

“How shall I know this? For I am an old man, and my wife is well advanced in years.”

And the angel answered and said to him,

“I am Gabriel, who stands in the presence of God, and was sent to speak to you and bring you these glad tidings. But behold, you will be mute and not able to speak until the day these things take place, because you did not believe my words which will be fulfilled in their own time.”

And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he lingered so long in the temple. But when he came out, he could not speak to them; and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple, for he beckoned to them and remained speechless. And so it was, as soon as the days of his service were completed, that he departed to his own house.

Now after those days his wife Elizabeth conceived; and she hid herself five months, saying,

“Thus the Lord has dealt with me, in the days when He looked on me, to take away my reproach among men.”

APPROX. JANUARY 5 B.C

GABRIEL BRINGS GLAD TIDINGS TO MARY

Luke 1:26-38

[Nazareth]

Now in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent by God to a city of Galilee named Nazareth, to a virgin betrothed to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David. The virgin's name was Mary. And having come in, the angel said to her,

“Rejoice, highly favoured one, the Lord is with you, blessed are you among women!”

But when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and considered what manner of greeting this was. Then the angel said to her,

“Do not be afraid, Mary, for you have found favour with God. And behold, you will conceive in your womb and bring forth a son, and shall call His name Jesus. He will be great, and will be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God will give Him the throne of His father David. And He will reign over the house of Jacob forever, and of His kingdom there will be no end.”

Then Mary said to the angel,

“How can this be, since I do not know a man?”

And the angel answered and said to her,

“The Holy Spirit will come upon you, and the power of the Highest will overshadow you; therefore, also, that Holy One who is to be born will be called the Son of God. Now indeed, Elizabeth your relative has also conceived a son in her old age; and this is now the sixth month for her who was called barren. For with God nothing will be impossible.”

Then Mary said,

“Behold the maidservant of the Lord! Let it be to me according to your word.”

And the angel departed from her.

APPROX. FEBRUARY/MARCH 5 B.C

MARY VISITS THE MOTHER OF JOHN

Luke 1:39-45

[Judea]

Now Mary arose in those days and went into the hill country with haste, to a city of Judah, and entered the house of Zacharias and greeted Elizabeth. And it happened, when Elizabeth heard the greeting of Mary, that the babe leaped in her womb; and Elizabeth was filled with the Holy Spirit. Then she spoke out with a loud voice and said,

“Blessed are you among women, and blessed is the fruit of your womb! But why is this granted to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me? For indeed, as soon as the voice of your greeting sounded in my ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy. Blessed is she who believed, for there will be a fulfilment of those things which were told her from the Lord.”

MARY PRAISES THE LORD

Luke 1:46-56

[Judea]

And Mary said:

“My soul magnifies the Lord, and my spirit has rejoiced in God my saviour. For He has regarded the lowly state of His maidservant; for behold, henceforth all generations will call me blessed. For He who is mighty has done great things for me, and holy is His name. And His mercy is on those who fear Him from generation to generation. He has shown strength with His arm; He has scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts. He has put down the mighty from their thrones, and exalted the lowly. He has filled the hungry with good things, and the rich He has sent away empty. He has helped His servant Israel, in remembrance of His mercy, as He spoke to our fathers, to Abraham and to his seed forever.”

And Mary remained with her about three months, and returned to her house.

APPROX. MARCH/APRIL 5 B.C

JOHN THE BAPTIST IS BORN

Luke 1:57-65

[Judea]

Now Elizabeth's full time came for her to be delivered, and she brought forth a son. When her neighbours and relatives heard how the Lord had shown great mercy to her, they rejoiced with her.

Now so it was, on the eighth day, that they came to circumcise the child; and they would have called him by the name of his father, Zacharias. And his mother answered and said,

“No; he shall be called John.”

But they said to her,

“There is no one among your relatives who is called by this name.”

So they made signs to his father--what he would have him called. And he asked for a writing tablet, and wrote, saying,

“His name is John.”

And they all marvelled. Immediately his mouth was opened and his tongue loosed, and he spoke, praising God. Then fear came on all who dwelt around them; and all these sayings were discussed throughout all the hill country of Judea. And all those who heard them kept them in their hearts, saying,

“What kind of child will this be?”

ZACHARIAS PROPHECIES ABOUT JOHN

Luke 1:66-80

[Judea]

And the hand of the Lord was with him. Now his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Spirit, and prophesied, saying,

“Blessed is the God of Israel, for He has visited and redeemed His people, and has raised up a horn of salvation for us in the house of His servant David, as He spoke by the mouth of His holy prophets, who have been since the world began, that we should be saved from our enemies and from the hand of all who hate us, to perform the mercy promised to our fathers and to remember His holy covenant, the oath which He swore to our father Abraham: To grant us that we, being delivered from the hand of our enemies, might serve Him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before Him all the days of our life. And you, child, will be called the prophet of the Highest; for you will go before the face of the Lord to prepare His ways, to give knowledge of salvation to His people by the remission of their sins, through the tender mercy of our God, with which the Dayspring from on high has visited us; to give light to those who sit in darkness and the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.”

So the child grew and became strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his manifestation to Israel.

APPROX. MARCH/APRIL 5 B.C

JOSEPH TAKES MARY AS HIS WIFE

Matthew 1:18-25

[Nazareth]

Now the birth of Jesus Christ was as follows: After His mother Mary was betrothed to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Spirit. Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not wanting to make her a public example, was minded to put her away secretly. But while he thought about these things, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying,

“Joseph, son of David, do not be afraid to take to you Mary as your wife, for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit. And she will bring forth a Son, and you shall call His name JESUS, for He will save His people from their sins.”

Now all this was done that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying:

“Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and bear a Son, and they shall call His name Immanuel,” [Isaiah 7:14] which is translated, “God with us.”

Then Joseph, being aroused from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord commanded him and took to him his wife, and did not know her till she had brought forth her firstborn Son. And he called His name JESUS.

APPROX. SEPTEMBER/OCTOBER 5 B.C

(Possibly First Day of Feast of Tabernacles)

THE BIRTH OF JESUS

Luke 2:1-7

[Bethlehem]

And it came to pass in those days that a decree went out from Caesar Augustus that all the world should be registered. This census first took place while Quirinius was governing Syria. So all went to be registered, everyone to his own city. And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, to the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, because he was of the house and lineage of David, to be registered with Mary, his betrothed wife, who was with child. So it was, that while they were there, the days were completed for her to be delivered. And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped Him in swaddling cloths, and laid Him in a manger, because there was no room for them in the inn.

SHEPHERDS COME TO WORSHIP THE MESSIAH

Luke 2:8-20

[Bethlehem]

Now there were in the same country shepherds living out in the fields, keeping watch over their flocks by night. And behold, an angel of the Lord stood before them, and the glory of the Lord shone around them, and they were greatly afraid. Then the angel said unto them,

“Do not be afraid, for behold, I bring good tidings of great joy which will be to all people. For there is born to you this day in the city of David a Saviour, who is Christ the Lord. And this will be the sign to you: You will find a Babe wrapped in swaddling cloths, lying in a manger.”

And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God and saying:

“Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men!”

So it was, when the angels had gone away from them into heaven, that the shepherds said to one another,

“Let us now go to Bethlehem and see this thing that has come to pass, which the Lord has made known to us.”

And they came with haste and found Mary and Joseph, and the Babe lying in a manger. Now when they had seen Him, they made widely known the saying which was told them concerning this Child. And all those who heard it marvelled at those things which were told them by the shepherds. But Mary kept all these things and pondered them in her heart. Then the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told them.

APPROX. SEPTEMBER/OCTOBER 5 B.C
(Possibly Last Great Day)

JESUS CIRCUMCISED IN THE TEMPLE
Luke 2:21-24
[Jerusalem]

And when eight days were completed for the circumcision of the Child, His name was called JESUS, the name given by the angel before He was conceived in the womb.

Now when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses were completed, they brought Him to Jerusalem to present Him to the Lord

(as it is written in the law of the Lord: “*Every male who opens the womb shall be called holy to the Lord*”) [Exodus 13:2, 12, 15]

and to offer a sacrifice according to what is said in the law of the Lord,

“*A pair of turtledoves or two young pigeons.*” [Leviticus 12:8]

GOD KEEPS HIS PROMISE TO SIMEON
Luke 2:25-35
[Jerusalem]

And behold, there was a man in Jerusalem whose name was Simeon, and this man was just and devout, waiting for the Consolation of Israel, and the Holy Spirit was upon him. And it had been revealed to him by the Holy Spirit that he would not see death before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

So he came by the Spirit into the temple. And when the parents brought in the Child Jesus, to do for Him according to the custom of the Law, he took Him up in his arms and blessed God and said:

“Lord, now You are letting Your servant depart in peace, according to Your word;
For my eyes have seen Your salvation which You have prepared before the face

of all peoples, a light to bring revelation to the Gentiles, and the glory of Your people Israel.”

And Joseph and His mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of Him. Then Simeon blessed them, and said to Mary His mother,

“Behold, this Child is destined for the fall and rising of many in Israel, and for a sign which will be spoken against (yes, a sword will pierce through your own soul also), that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.”

ANNA GIVES THANKS

Luke 2:36-39

[Jerusalem]

Now there was one, Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Asher. She was of great age, and lived with a husband seven years from her virginity; and this woman was a widow about eighty-four years, who did not depart from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day. And coming in that instant she gave thanks to the Lord, and spoke of Him to all those who looked for redemption in Jerusalem. So when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, he turned aside and returned to the region of Galilee.

APPROX. BETWEEN OCTOBER 5 B.C

AND JANUARY 4 B.C

THE WISE MEN SEARCH FOR THE MESSIAH

Matthew 2:1-12

[Jerusalem, Bethlehem and then probably Nazareth]

Now after Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea in the days of Herod the king, behold, wise men from the East came to Jerusalem, saying,

“Where is He who has been born king of the Jews? For we have seen His star in the East and have come to worship Him.”

When Herod the king heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he inquired of them where the Christ was to be born. So they said to him,

“In Bethlehem of Judea, for thus it is written by the prophet: 'But you, Bethlehem, in the land of Judah, are not least among the rulers of Judah; for out of you shall come a Ruler who will shepherd My people Israel.'” [Micah 5:2]

Then Herod, when he had secretly called the wise men, determined from them what time the star appeared. And he sent them to Bethlehem and said,

“Go and search diligently for the young child, and when you have found Him, bring back word to me, that I may come and worship Him also.”

When they heard the king, they departed; and behold, the star which they had seen in the East went before them, till it came and stood over where the young Child was. When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. And when they had come into the house, they saw the young Child with Mary his

mother, and fell down and worshiped Him. And when they had opened their treasures, they presented gifts to Him: gold, frankincense, myrrh. Then, being divinely warned in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed for their own country another way.

APPROX. JANUARY 4 B.C

JOSEPH WARNED BY AN ANGEL

Matthew 2:13-15

[Egypt]

Now when they had departed, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, saying,

“Arise, take the young Child and His mother, flee to Egypt, and stay there until I bring you word; for Herod will seek the young Child to destroy Him.”

When he arose, he took the young Child and His mother by night and departed for Egypt, and was there until the death of Herod, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying,

“Out of Egypt I called My Son.” [Hosea 11:1]

APPROX. FEBRUARY/MARCH 4 B.C

HEROD'S MASSACRE OF THE YOUNG CHILDREN

Matthew 2:16-18

[Bethlehem]

Then Herod, when he saw that he was deceived by the wise men, was exceedingly angry; and he sent forth and put to death all the male children who were in Bethlehem and in all its districts, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had determined from the wise men.

Then was fulfilled what was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying:

“A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation, weeping and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, refusing to be comforted, because they were no more.” [Jeremiah 31:15]

APPROX. APRIL/MAY 4 B.C

CHRIST'S CHILDHOOD IN NAZARETH

Matthew 2:19-23 and Luke 2:39-40

[Nazareth]

But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, saying,

“Arise, take the young Child, and His mother, and go to the land of Israel, for those who sought the young Child's life are dead.”

Then he arose, took the young Child and His mother, and came into the land of Israel. But when he heard Archelaus was reigning over Judea instead of his father Herod, he was afraid to go there and was warned by God in a dream. And they came and dwelt in their own city called Nazareth, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets,

“He shall be called a Nazarene.” [Oral tradition, not in OT]

And the Child grew and became strong in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace of God was upon Him.

APPROX. 8 A.D.

THE FRANTIC SEARCH FOR JESUS

Luke 2:41-52

[Jerusalem]

His parents went to Jerusalem every year at the Feast of the Passover. And when He was 12 years old, they went up to Jerusalem according to the custom of the Feast. When they had finished the days, as they returned, the Boy Jesus lingered behind in Jerusalem. And Joseph and His mother did not know it; but supposing Him to have been in the company, they went a day's journey, and sought Him among their relatives and acquaintances. So when they did not find Him, they returned to Jerusalem, seeking Him.

Now so it was that after three days they found Him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the teachers, both listening to them and asking them questions. And all who heard Him were astonished at His understanding and answers. So when they saw Him, they were amazed; and His mother said to Him,

“Son, why have You done this to us? Look Your father and I have sought You anxiously.”

And He said to them,

“Why is it that you sought Me? Did you not know that I must be about My Father's business?”

But they did not understand the statement which He spoke to them. Then He went down with them and came to Nazareth, and was subject to them, but His mother kept all these things in her heart. And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and men.

AROUND PASSOVER 26 A.D.

JOHN PREPARES THE WAY FOR THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL

Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 1:1-8 and Luke 3:1-18

[Bethany (Bethabara) on the Jordan]

The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God. Now in the 15th year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias tetrarch of Abilene, Annas and Caiaphas being high priests, the word of God came to John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness. And he went into all the region around the Jordan, preaching a baptism of repentance for the remission of sins and saying,

“Repent! For the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand!”

This is he who was spoken of by the prophets (Malachi and Isaiah) saying:

“Behold I send My messenger before Your face, who will prepare Your way before You. The voice of one crying in the wilderness’ [Malachi 3:1]

'Prepare the way of the Lord, make His paths straight. Every valley shall be filled and every mountain and hill brought low; and the crooked places shall be made straight and the rough ways made smooth; and all flesh shall see the salvation of God.'" [Isaiah 40:3-5]

And John himself was clothed in camel's hair, with a leather belt around his waist; and his food was locusts and wild honey. Then Jerusalem, all Judea, and all the region around the Jordan went out to him and were baptised by him in the Jordan river, confessing their sins.

And when he saw many of the Pharisees, Sadducees and the multitudes coming to his baptism, he said to them,

"Brood of vipers! Who warned you to flee from the wrath to come? Therefore bear fruits worthy of repentance and do not begin thinking to say to yourselves, 'We have Abraham as our father,' for I say to you God is able to raise up children to Abraham from these stones. And even now the axe is laid to the root of the trees. Therefore every tree which does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire."

So the people asked him, saying,

"What shall we do then?"

He answered and said to them,

"He who has two tunics, let him give to him who has none; and he who has food, let him do likewise."

Then the tax collectors also came to be baptised, and said to him,

"Teacher, what shall we do?"

And he said to them,

"Collect no more than what is appointed for you."

Likewise the soldiers asked him, saying,

"And what shall we do?"

So he said to them,

"Do not intimidate anyone or accuse falsely, and be content with your wages."

Now as the people were in expectation, and all reasoned in their hearts about John, whether he was the Christ or not, John answered and preached, saying to them all,

"I indeed baptise you with water unto repentance, but He who is coming after me is mightier than I, whose sandals I am not worthy to carry or stoop down and loose. He will baptise you with the Holy Spirit and with fire."

“His winnowing fan is in His hand, and He will thoroughly purge His threshing floor, and gather the wheat into His barn; but He will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.”

And with many other exhortations he preached to the people.

AROUND FEAST OF TABERNACLES 26 A.D.
FIRST YEAR OF CHRIST’S MINISTRY (The Year of Inauguration)

JOHN BAPTIZES JESUS IN THE JORDAN
Matthew 3:13-17; Mark 1:9-11, Luke 3:21-23
[Bethany (Bethabara) on the Jordan]

Now when all the people were baptised, it came to pass in those days that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee to John at the Jordan to be baptised by him. And John tried to prevent Him, saying,

“I have need to be baptised by You, and You are coming to me?”

But Jesus answered and said to him,

“Permit it to be so now, for thus it is fitting for us to fulfill all righteousness.”

Then he allowed Him. Then Jesus, when He had been baptised, came up immediately from the water; and behold, while He prayed, He saw the heavens opening and parting to Him, and He saw the Holy Spirit of God descending in bodily form like a dove and alighting upon Him. And suddenly a voice came from heaven, saying,

“This is (You are) My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.”

Now Jesus Himself began His ministry at about 30 years of age.

APPROX. NOVEMBER/DECEMBER 26 A.D.
THE GREAT BATTLE FOR THE RULE OF THE EARTH
Matthew 4:1-11; Mark 1:12-13 and Luke 4:1-13
[Judean wilderness]

Then Jesus being filled with the Holy Spirit, returned from the Jordan and immediately being led by the Holy Spirit was driven into the wilderness with the wild beasts and He was tempted forty days and forty nights by Satan the devil while He fasted. Afterward He was hungry. Now when the tempter came to Him, Satan said,

“If you are the Son of God, command that these stones to become bread.”

But Jesus answered him, saying,

“It is written,
‘Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds from the mouth of God.’” [Deuteronomy 8:3]

Then the devil took Him up, brought Him into the holy city, Jerusalem, set Him on the pinnacle of the temple, and said to Him,

“If you are the Son of God, throw Yourself down from here. For it is written,
'He shall give His angels charge over You, to keep You,' [Psalm 91:11]
and,
'In their hands they shall bear You up, lest You dash Your foot against a stone.' [Psalm 91:12]

And Jesus answered and said to him,

“It has been said and written again,
'You shall not tempt the Lord Your God.' [Deuteronomy 6:16]

Again, the devil took Him up on an exceedingly high mountain, and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory in a moment of time. And the devil said to Him,

“All these things with its authority I will give You, and their glory; for this has been delivered to me, and I give it to whomever I wish. Therefore, if You will fall down and worship before me, all will be Yours.”

And Jesus answered and said to him,

“Get behind Me and away with you, Satan! For it is written,
'You shall worship the Lord Your God, and Him only shall you serve.'
[Deuteronomy 6:13]

Now when the devil had ended every temptation, he departed and left Him until an opportune time. And behold, angels came and ministered to Him.

THE TESTIMONY OF JOHN

John 1:19-28

[Bethany (Bethabara) on the Jordan]

Now this is the testimony of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him,

“Who are you?”

He confessed, and did not deny, but confessed,

“I am not the Christ.”

And they asked him,

“What then? Are you Elijah?”

He said,

“I am not.”

“Are you the Prophet?”

And he answered,

“No.”

Then they said to him,

“Who are you, that we may give an answer to those who sent us? What do you say about yourself?”

He said:

“I am
'The voice of one crying in the wilderness; make straight the way of the Lord,' [Isaiah 40:3]
as the prophet Isaiah said.”

Now those who were sent were from the Pharisees. And they asked him, saying,

“Why then do you baptise if you are not the Christ, nor Elijah, nor the Prophet?”

John answered them, saying,

“I baptise with water, but there stands One among you whom you do not know. It is He who, coming after me, is preferred before me, whose sandal strap I am not worthy to loose.”

These things were done in Bethabara beyond the Jordan, where John was baptising.

JOHN WITNESSES OF CHRIST

John 1:29-36

[Bethany (Bethabara) on the Jordan]

The next day John saw Jesus coming toward him, and said,

“Behold! The Lamb of God who takes away the sin of the world! This is He of whom I said,

'After me comes a man who is preferred before me, for He was before me.'

I did not know Him; but that He should be revealed to Israel, therefore, I came baptising with water.”

And John bore witness, saying,

“I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it remained upon Him. I did not know Him, but He who sent me to baptise with water said to me,

'Upon whom you see the Spirit, descending, and remaining on Him, this is He who baptises with the Holy Spirit.' And I have seen and testified that this is the Son of God."

Again, the next day, John stood with two of his disciples and looking at Jesus as He walked, he said,

"Behold the Lamb of God!"

CHRIST AND HIS FIRST DISCIPLES

John 1:37-42

[Bethany (Bethabara) on the Jordan]

The two disciples heard Him speak, and they followed Jesus. Then Jesus turned, and seeing them following, said to them,

"What do you seek?"

They said to Him,

"Rabbi" (which is to say, when translated, Teacher), "where are You staying?"

He said to them,

"Come and see."

They came and saw where He was staying, and remained with Him that day (now it was about the tenth hour).

One of the two who heard John speaking and followed Him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. He first found his own brother Simon, and said to him,

"We have found the Messiah" (which is translated, the Christ).

And he brought him to Jesus. Now when Jesus looked at him, He said,

"You are Simon the son of Jonah. You shall be called Cephas" (which is translated, a stone).

JESUS CALLS PHILIP AND NATHANAEL

John 1:43-51

[Bethany (Bethabara) on the Jordan]

The following day Jesus wanted to go to Galilee, and He found Philip and said to him,

"Follow Me."

Now Philip was from Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter. Philip found Nathanael and said to him,

"We have found Him of whom Moses wrote in the law, and also the prophets, wrote - Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph."

And Nathanael said to him,

“Can anything good come out of Nazareth?”

Philip said to him,

“Come and see.”

Jesus saw Nathanael coming toward Him, and said of him,

“Behold, an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!”

Nathanael said to Him,

“How do you know me?”

Jesus answered and said to him,

“Before Philip called you, when you were under the fig tree, I saw you.”

Nathanael answered and said to Him,

“Rabbi, You are the Son of God! You are the King of Israel!”

Jesus answered and said to him,

“Because I said to you,
'I saw you under the fig tree,'
do you believe? You will see greater things than these.”

And He said to him,

“Most assuredly, I say to you, hereafter you shall see heaven open, and the angels
of God ascending and descending upon the Son of Man.”

APPROX. JANUARY 27 A.D.

JESUS' FIRST MIRACLE

John 2:1-12

[Cana]

On the third day there was a wedding in Cana of Galilee, and the mother of Jesus was there. Now both Jesus and His disciples were invited to the wedding. And when they ran out of wine, the mother of Jesus said to Him,

“They have no wine.”

Jesus said to her,

“Woman, what does your concern have to do with Me? My hour has not yet come.”

His mother said to the servants,

“Whatever He says to you, do it.”

Now there were set there six water pots of stone, according to the manner of purification of the Jews, containing 20 or 30 gallons apiece.

Jesus said to them,

“Fill the water pots with water.”

And they filled them up to the brim. And He said to them,

“Draw some out now, and take it to the master of the feast.”

And they took it. When the master of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and did not know where it came from (but the servants who had drawn the water knew), the master of the feast called the bridegroom. And he said to him,

“Every man at the beginning sets out the good wine, and when the guests have well drunk, then that which is inferior; but you have kept the good wine until now.”

This is the beginning of the signs Jesus did in Cana of Galilee, and manifested His glory; and His disciples believed in Him. After this He went down to Capernaum, He, His mother, His brothers, and His disciples; and they did not stay there many days.

PASSOVER 27 A.D.

JESUS PURGES HIS FATHER'S HOUSE

John 2:13-22

[Jerusalem]

Now the Passover of the Jews was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. And He found in the temple those who sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the moneychangers doing business. When He had made a whip of cords, He drove them all out of the temple, with the sheep and the oxen, and poured out the changers' money and overturned the tables.

And He said to those who sold doves,

“Take these things away! Do not make My Father's house a house of merchandise!”

Then His disciples remembered that it was written,

“Zeal for Your house has eaten Me up.” [Psalm 69:9]

So the Jews answered and said to Him,

“What sign do You show to us, since You do these things?”

Jesus answered and said to them,

“Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.”

Then the Jews said,

“It has taken 46 years to build this temple, and You will raise it up in three days?”

But He was speaking of the temple of His body. Therefore, when He had risen from the dead, His disciples remembered that He had said this to them; and they believed the Scripture and the word which Jesus had said.

Now when He was in Jerusalem at the Passover, during the feast, many believed in His name when they saw the signs which He did. But Jesus did not commit Himself to them, because He knew all men, and had no need that anyone should testify of man, for He knew what was in man.

CHRIST EXPLAINS BEING BORN AGAIN

John 3:1-21

[Probably the Mount of Olives]

There was a man of the Pharisees named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews. This man came to Jesus by night and said to Him,

“Rabbi, we know that You are a teacher come from God; for no one can do these things that You do unless God is with him.”

Jesus answered and said to him,

“Most assuredly, I say to you, unless one is born again, he cannot see the Kingdom of God.

Nicodemus said to Him,

“How can a man be born when he is old? Can he enter a second time into his mother's womb and be born?”

Jesus answered,

“Most assuredly, I say to you, unless one is born of water and the Spirit he cannot enter the Kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh, and that which is born of the Spirit is Spirit. Do not marvel that I said to you, 'You must be born again.' The wind blows where it wishes, and you hear the sound of it, but cannot tell where it comes from or where it goes. So is everyone who is born of the Spirit.”

Nicodemus answered and said to Him,

“How can these things be?”

Jesus answered and said to him,

“Are you the teacher of Israel, and do not know these things? Most assuredly, I say to you, We speak what We know and testify what We have seen and you do not receive Our witness. If I have told you earthly things and you do not believe, how will you believe if I tell you heavenly things? No one has ascended to Heaven but He who came down from Heaven, that is, the Son of Man who is in Heaven. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of Man be lifted up, that whoever believes in Him should not perish but have eternal life.

“For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish but have everlasting life. For God did not send His Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through Him might be saved. He who believes in Him is not condemned; but he who does not believe is condemned already, because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

“And this is the condemnation, that the light has come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For everyone practicing evil hates the light and does not come to the light, lest his deeds should be exposed. But he who does the truth comes to the light, that his deeds may be clearly seen, that they have been done in God.”

JOHN TESTIFIES OF JESUS' MESSIAHSHIP

John 3:22-4:4

[Judea]

After these things Jesus and His disciples came into the land of Judea, and there He remained with them and baptised. Now John also was baptising in Aenon near Salim, because there was much water there. And they came and were baptised. For John had not yet been thrown into prison. Then there arose a dispute between some of John's disciples and the Jews about purification. And they came to John and said to him,

“Rabbi, He who was with you beyond the Jordan, to whom you have testified--behold, He is baptising, and all are coming to Him!”

John answered and said,

“A man can receive nothing unless it has been given to him from Heaven. You yourselves bear me witness, that I said, 'I am not the Christ, but I have been sent before Him.'

“He who has the bride is the bridegroom, who stands and hears him, rejoices greatly because of the bridegroom's voice. Therefore, this joy of mine is fulfilled.

“He must increase, but I must decrease. He who comes from above is above all; he who is of the earth is earthly and speaks of the earth. He who comes from Heaven is above all and what He has seen and heard, that He testifies; and no one receives His testimony. He who has received His testimony has certified that God is true.

“For He whom God has sent speaks the words of God, for God does not give the Spirit by measure. The Father loves the Son, and has given all things into His hand. He who believes in the Son has everlasting life; and he who does not believe the Son shall not see life, but the wrath of God abides on him.”

Therefore when the Lord knew that the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptised more disciples than John (though Jesus Himself did not baptise, but His disciples), He left Judea and departed again to Galilee. But He needed to go through Samaria.

APPROX. MAY/JUNE 27 A.D.

JOHN THE BAPTIST IS PUT IN PRISON

Luke 3:19-20

[He was imprisoned in the region of Perea, east of the Dead Sea]

But Herod the tetrarch, being rebuked by him concerning Herodias, his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done, also added this, above all, that he shut John up in prison.

JESUS DECIDES TO RETURN TO GALILEE

Matthew 4:12; Mark 1:14 and Luke 3:14

Now after John was put in prison and Jesus heard about it, then Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit to Galilee.

THE WATER OF LIFE

John 4:5-26

[Samaria]

So He came to a city in Samaria which is called Sychar, near the plot of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph. Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied from His journey, sat thus by the well. It was about the sixth hour. A woman of Samaria came to draw water. Jesus said to her,

“Give Me a drink.”

For His disciples had gone away into the city to buy food.
Then the woman of Samaria said to Him,

“How is it that You, being a Jew, ask a drink from me, a Samaritan woman?”

For the Jews have no dealings with Samaritans. Jesus answered and said to her,

**“If you knew the gift of God, and who it is who says to you,
'Give Me a drink,' you would have asked Him, and He would have given
you living water.”**

The woman said to Him,

“Sir, You have nothing to draw with, and the well is deep. Where then do You get that living water? Are You greater than our father Jacob, who gave us the well, and drank from it himself, as well as his sons and his livestock?”

Jesus answered and said to her,

“Whoever drinks of this water will thirst again, but whoever drinks of the water that I shall give him will never thirst. But the water that I shall give him will become in him a fountain of water springing up into everlasting life.”

The woman said to Him,

“Sir, give me this water, that I may not thirst, nor come here to draw.”

Jesus said to her,

“Go, call your husband, and come here.”

The woman answered and said,

“I have no husband.”

Jesus said to her,

“You have well said, 'I have no husband,' for you have had five husbands, and the one whom you now have is not your husband; in that you spoke truly.”

The woman said to Him,

“Sir, I perceive that You are a prophet. Our fathers worshiped on this mountain, and you Jews say that in Jerusalem is the place where one ought to worship.”

Jesus said to her,

“Woman, believe Me, the hour is coming when you will neither on this mountain, nor in Jerusalem, worship the Father. You worship what you do not know; we know what we worship, for salvation is of the Jews. But the hour is coming, and now is, when the true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and truth; for the Father is seeking such to worship Him. God is Spirit, and those who worship Him must worship in spirit and truth.”

The woman said to Him,

“I know that Messiah is coming” (who is the Christ). When He comes, He will tell us all things.”

Jesus said to her,

“I who speak to you am He.”

THE FIELDS ARE WHITE FOR THE HARVEST

John 4:27-38

[Samaria]

And at this point His disciples came, and they marvelled that He talked with a woman; yet no one said,

“What do you You seek?” or,

“Why are You talking with her?”

The woman left her waterpot, went her way into the city, and said to the men,

“Come, see a Man who told me all things that I ever did. Could this be the Christ?”

Then they went out of the city and came to Him. In the meantime His disciples urged Him, saying,

“Rabbi, eat.”

But He said to them,

“I have food to eat of which you do not know.”

Therefore the disciples said to one another,

“Has anyone brought Him anything to eat?”

Jesus said to them,

“My food is to do the will of Him that sent Me, and to finish His work. Do you not say, 'There are still four months and then comes harvest'?”

“Behold, I say to you, lift up your eyes, and look at the fields, for they are already white for harvest! And he who reaps receives wages, and gathers fruit for eternal life, that both he who sows and he who reaps may rejoice together. For in this the saying is true: 'One sows and another reaps.'”

“I sent you to reap that for which you have not laboured; others have laboured and you have entered into their labours.”

A CITY OF SAMARITANS BELIEVE IN CHRIST

John 4:39-42

[Samaria]

And many of the Samaritans of that city believed in Him because of the word of the woman who testified,

“He told me all that I ever did.”

So when the Samaritans had come to Him, they urged Him to stay with them; and He stayed there two days. And many more believed because of His own word. Then they said to the woman,

“Now we believe, not because of what you said, for we have heard for ourselves and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.”

THE GALILEANS RECEIVE JESUS

John 4:43-45

[Galilee]

Now after the two days He departed from there and went to Galilee. For Jesus Himself testified that a prophet has no honour in his own country. So when He came to Galilee, the Galileans received Him, having seen all the things He did in Jerusalem at the feast; for they also had gone to the feast.

JESUS HEALS A NOBLEMAN'S SON

John 4:46-54

[Cana]

So Jesus came again to Cana of Galilee where He had made the water wine, and there was a certain nobleman whose son was sick at Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus had come out of Judea into Galilee, he went to Him and implored Him to come down and heal his son, for he was at the point of death. Then Jesus said to him,

“Unless you people see signs and wonders, you will by no means believe.”

The nobleman said to Him,

“Sir, come down before my child dies!”

Jesus said to him,

“Go your way; your son lives.”

So the man believed the word that Jesus spoke to him, and he went his way. And as he was now going down, his servants met him and told him, saying,

“Your son lives!”

Then he inquired of them the hour when he got better. And they said to him,

“Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.”

So the father knew that it was at the same hour in which Jesus said to him,

“Your son lives.”

And he himself believed, and his whole household. This again is the second sign that Jesus did when He had come out of Judea into Galilee.

NAZARETH REJECTS JESUS

Luke 4:16-31

[Nazareth]

So He came to Nazareth, where He had been brought up. And as His custom was, He went into the synagogue on the Sabbath day, and stood up to read. And He was handed the book of the prophet Isaiah. And when He opened the book, He found the place where it was written:

“The Spirit of the Lord is upon Me, because He has anointed Me to preach the gospel to the poor. He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives and recovery of sight to the blind, to set at liberty those who are oppressed, to preach the acceptable year of the Lord.” [Isaiah 61:1-2]

Then He closed the book, and gave it back to the attendant and sat down. And the eyes of all who were in the synagogue were fixed on Him. And He began to say to them,

“Today this Scripture is fulfilled in your hearing.”

So all bore witness to Him, and marvelled at the gracious words which proceeded out of His mouth. And they said,

“Is this not Joseph's son?”

And He said to them,

“You will surely say this proverb to Me, 'Physician, heal yourself! Whatever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in Your country.'”

Then He said,

“Assuredly, I say to you, no prophet is accepted in his own country. But I tell you truly, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elijah, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, and there was a great famine throughout all the land; but to none of them was Elijah sent except to Zarephath, in the region of Sidon, to a woman who was a widow. And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Elisha the prophet, and none of them were cleansed except Naaman the Syrian.”

Then all those in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath, and rose up and thrust Him out of the city; and they led Him to the brow of the hill on which their city was built, that they might throw Him down over the cliff. Then passing through the midst of them, He went His way. Then He went down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee.

APPROX. OCTOBER/NOVEMBER 27 A.D.
SECOND YEAR OF CHRIST'S MINISTRY (The Year of Popularity)

JESUS DWELLS IN HIS HOUSE IN CAPERNAUM
Matthew 4:13-17, Mark 1:14-15 and Luke 4:14-15
[Capernaum]

And leaving Nazareth, He came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is by the sea, in the regions of Zebulun and Naphtali, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying:

“The land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, the way of the sea, beyond the Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles: The people who sat in darkness saw a great light, and upon those who sat in the region of the shadow of death light has dawned.”
[Isaiah 9:1-2]

From that time Jesus began to preach the gospel of the Kingdom of God, saying,

“The time is fulfilled, and the Kingdom of God is at hand. Repent, and believe in the gospel.”

And news of Him went out through all the surrounding region. And He taught in their synagogues, being glorified by all.

JESUS CALLS FOUR FISHERMEN TO BE CATCHERS OF MEN
Matthew 4:18-22; Mark 1:16-20 and Luke 5:1-11
[Sea of Galilee]

Now so it was, as the multitude pressed about Him to hear the word of God, that He was walking and stood by the Sea of Galilee (Lake of Gennesaret), and saw two boats standing by the lake; but the fishermen had gone from them and were washing their nets. Then He saw two brothers, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea; for they were fishermen. Then He got into one of the boats, which was Simon's, and asked him to put out a little from the land. And He sat down and taught the multitudes from the boat. Now when He had stopped speaking, He said to Simon,

“Launch out into the deep and let down your nets for a catch.”

But Simon answered and said to Him,

“Master, we have toiled all night and caught nothing; nevertheless at Your word I will let down the net.”

And when they had done this, they caught a great number of fish, and their net was breaking. So they signalled to their partners in the other boat to come and help them. And they came and filled both the boats, so that they began to sink. When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying,

“Depart from me, for I am a sinful man, O Lord!”

For he and all who were with him were astonished at the catch of fish which they had taken; and so also were James and John, the sons of Zebedee, who were partners with Simon. And Jesus said to them and Simon,

“Do not be afraid. Come after and follow Me, and from now on I will make you become fishers and catch men.”

So when they had brought their boats to land, they immediately left their nets and forsook all and followed Him. And when he had gone on a little farther from there, He saw two other brothers, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in the boat with Zebedee their father, who also were mending their nets.

And immediately He called them, and they left their father Zebedee in the boat with the hired servants and followed Him.

JESUS CASTS OUT A DEMON
Mark 1:21-28 and Luke 4:31-37
[Capernaum]

Then they went down to Capernaum with Him, a city of Galilee, and immediately entered into the synagogue on the Sabbath day teaching them on the Sabbaths. And they were astonished at His teaching, for His word and teaching was that of one having authority, and not as the scribes.

Now in their synagogue there was a man who had a spirit of an unclean demon. And he cried out with a loud voice, saying,

“Let us alone! What have we to do with You, Jesus of Nazareth? Did You come to destroy us? I know who You are--the Holy One of God!”

But Jesus rebuked him, saying,

“Be quiet, and come out of him!”

And when the demon had convulsed him and thrown him in their midst and cried out with a loud voice it came out of him and did not hurt him. Then they were all amazed, so that they spoke and questioned among themselves, saying,

“What is this? What new doctrine is this? What a word this is! For with authority and power He commands even the unclean spirits to obey Him and they obey Him and come out.”

And immediately the report of His fame spread throughout every place and in the surrounding region around Galilee.

JESUS HEALS PETER'S MOTHER-IN-LAW
Matthew 8:14-15; Mark 1:29-31 and Luke 4:38-39
[Bethsaida]

Now He arose and as soon as they had come out of the synagogue, they entered the house of Simon Peter and Andrew, with James and John. But He saw Simon's wife's mother lay sick with a high fever, and they told Him about her at once and they made request of Him concerning her. So He came, stood over her, and rebuked the fever and immediately the fever left her. Then He took her by the hand, lifted her up and she arose and served them.

JESUS HEALS MANY AFTER SABBATH SUNSET
Matthew 8:16-17; Mark 1:32-34 and Luke 4:40-41
[Bethsaida]

Now at evening, when the sun had set, they brought to Him anyone sick with various diseases and those who were demon-possessed. And the whole city was gathered together at the door. And He laid His hands on everyone of them and healed them and He cast out the spirit with a word that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet Isaiah, saying,

“He Himself took our infirmities and bore our sicknesses.” [Isaiah 53:4]

And demons also came out of many, crying out and saying,

“You are the Christ, the Son of God!”

And He, rebuking them, did not allow them to speak, for they knew that He was the Christ.

THE CROWD SEEKS JESUS
Matthew 4:23-25; Mark 1:35-39 and Luke 4:42-44
[Capernaum and many other cities of Galilee]

Now in the morning, having risen a long while before daylight, when it was day He departed and went out to a solitary and deserted place; and there He prayed. And Simon and those who were with Him searched for Him. When they found Him, they said to Him,

“Everyone is looking for You.”

And the crowd sought Him and came to Him, and tried to keep Him from leaving them; but He said to them,

“Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there because I must preach the Kingdom of God to the other cities also, for this purpose I come forth and have been sent.”

And He was preaching in their synagogues throughout all Galilee and casting out demons. Now Jesus went all about Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, preaching the gospel of the Kingdom, and healing all kinds of sickness and all kinds of disease among the people. Then His fame went throughout all Syria; and they brought to Him all sick people who were afflicted with various diseases and torments, and those who were demon-possessed, epileptics, and paralytics; and He healed them. And great multitudes followed Him--from Galilee, and from Decapolis, Jerusalem, Judea, and beyond the Jordan.

A LEPER IS HEALED BY JESUS
Matthew 8:2-4; Mark 1:40, 45 and Luke 5:12-16
[Galilee]

And it happened when He was in a certain city, and had come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed Him, that behold a man who was full of leprosy saw Jesus, came to Him, knelt, fell on his face and worshiped Him. And he implored Him, saying,

“Lord, if You are willing, You can make me clean.”

And Jesus, moved with compassion, put out His hand and touched him, saying,

“I am willing; be cleansed.”

And as soon as He had spoken., immediately the leprosy left him, and he was cleansed. And He strictly warned and charged him to tell no one and sent him away at once. And Jesus said to him,

“See that you tell no one; but go your way, and show yourself to the priest, and make an offering and a gift for your cleansing and for those things which Moses commanded, as a testimony to them.”

But he went out and began to proclaim it freely, and to spread the matter and the report went around concerning Him all the more so that Jesus could no longer openly enter the city, but was outside in deserted places; and great multitudes came together to hear Him and to be healed by Him of their infirmities from every quarter. So He Himself often withdrew into the wilderness and prayed.

A PARALYTIC IS HEALED
Matthew 9:1-8; Mark 2:1-12 and Luke 5:17-26
[Capernaum]

So He got into a boat, crossed over, and came to His own city. And again He entered Capernaum after some days, and it was heard that He was in His house teaching. And there were Pharisees and teachers of the law sitting by, who had come out of every town of Galilee, Judea, and Jerusalem. Immediately, many gathered together, so that there was no longer room to receive them, not even near the door. And He preached the word to them and the power of the Lord was present to heal them.

Then they came to Him, bringing a paralytic lying on a bed who was carried by four men. And they sought to bring him in and lay him before Him. And when they could not find how they might bring him in near to Jesus because of the crowd, they went up on the housetop and uncovered the roof where He was. And when they had broken through they let him down on the bed on which the paralytic was lying, through the tiling into the midst before Jesus. So when Jesus saw their faith, He said to the paralytic,

“Son, be of good cheer; your sins are forgiven you.”

And the scribes and Pharisees were sitting there and reasoning in their hearts,

“Who is this Man that speaks blasphemy(ies)!”

and

“Why does this Man speak blasphemy like this? Who can forgive sins but God alone?”

And immediately when Jesus perceived in His spirit their thoughts knowing that they reasoned thus within themselves, He answered and said to them,

“Why do you reason about these things and think evil in your hearts? For which is easier to say to the paralytic, 'Your sins are forgiven you,' or to say, 'Arise, take up your bed and walk'? But that you may know that the Son of Man has power on earth to forgive sins,”

He said to the man who was paralysed,

“I say to you, arise, take up your bed, and go your way to your house.”

And immediately he rose up before them, took up the bed he had been lying on, went out and departed to his own house glorifying God in the presence of them all so that when the multitudes saw it, they marvelled. And all were amazed and they glorified God who had given such power to men and were filled with fear, saying,

“We have seen strange things today for we have never seen anything like this!”

JESUS CALLS MATTHEW
Matthew 9:9-13; Mark 2:13-17 and Luke 5:27-32
[Near Capernaum]

After these things Jesus passed on from there and He went out again by the sea; and all the multitude came to Him, and He taught them. After these things He went out and as He passed by, He saw a tax collector named (Matthew) Levi the son of Alphaeus sitting at the tax office. And He said to him,

“Follow Me.”

And he left all, rose up, and followed Him. Then Levi gave Him a great feast in his own house. And so it was, as Jesus sat and dined at the table in Levi's house, that behold, there were a great number of tax collectors and sinners who came and sat down together with Him and His disciples; for there were many, and they followed Him. But when the scribes and Pharisees saw Him eating with the tax collectors and sinners, they murmured and said to His disciples,

“Why do you and your Teacher eat and drink with tax collectors and sinners?”

But when Jesus heard it, He said to them,

“Those who are well have no need for a physician, but those who are sick. But go and learn what this means: *'I desire mercy and not sacrifice.'* [Hosea 6:6] For I did not come to call the righteous, but sinners, to repentance.”

THE PHARISEES PUZZLED ABOUT JESUS' DISCIPLES NOT FASTING
Matthew 9:14-17; Mark 2:18-22 and Luke 5:33-39
[At or near Capernaum]

And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees were fasting. And they came and said to Him,

“Why do the disciples of John fast often and make prayers, and likewise those of the Pharisees, but Your disciples eat and drink and do not fast?”

And Jesus said to them,

“Can you make the friends of the bridegroom fast and mourn while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot fast. But the days will come when the bridegroom will be taken away from them; then they will fast in those days.”

Then He spoke a parable to them:

“No one sews or puts a piece of unshrunk cloth from a new garment on an old garment; otherwise the new pieces (patch) pulls away from the old garment and the tear is made worse, and also the piece that was taken out of the new does not match the old. Nor do people put new wine into old wineskins; or else the new wine will burst the wineskins, the wine is spilled, and the wineskins be ruined. But new wine must be put into new wineskins and both are preserved. And no one, having drunk old wine, immediately desires new; for he says, 'The old is better.'”

PASSOVER 28 A.D.

AN INFIRMED MAN HEALED ON THE SABBATH

John 5:1-15

[Jerusalem]

After this there was a feast of the Jews, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. Now there is in Jerusalem by the Sheep Gate a pool, which is called in Hebrew, Bethesda, having five porches. In these lay a great multitude of sick people, blind, lame, paralysed, waiting for the moving of the water. For an angel went down at a certain time into the pool and stirred up the water; then whoever stepped in first, after the stirring of the water, was made well of whatever disease he had.

Now a certain man was there who had an infirmity thirty-eight years. When Jesus saw him lying there, and knew that he already had been in that condition a long time, He said to him,

“Do you want to be made well?”

The sick man answered Him,

“Sir, I have no man to put me into the pool when the water is stirred up; but while I am coming, another steps down before me.”

Jesus said to him,

“Rise, take up your bed and walk.”

And immediately the man was made well, took up his bed, and walked. And that day was the Sabbath. The Jews therefore said to him who was cured,

“It is the Sabbath; it is not lawful for you to carry your bed.”

He answered them,

“He who made me well said to me,
“Take up your bed and walk.””

Then they asked him,

“Who is the Man who said to you,

"Take up your bed and walk?"

But the one who was healed did not know who it was, for Jesus had withdrawn, a multitude being in that place. Afterward Jesus found him in the temple, and said to him,

"See, you have been made well. Sin no more, lest a worse thing come upon you."

The man departed and told the Jews that it was Jesus who had made him well.

JESUS EXALTS HIS HEAVENLY FATHER

John 5:16-23

[Jerusalem]

For this reason the Jews persecuted Jesus, and sought to kill Him, because He had done these things on the Sabbath. But Jesus answered them,

"My Father has been working until now, and I have been working."

Therefore the Jews sought all the more to kill Him, because He not only broke the Sabbath, but also said that God was His Father, making Himself equal with God. Then Jesus answered and said to them,

"Most assuredly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, but what He sees the Father do; for whatever He does, the Son also does in like manner. For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself does; and He will show Him greater works than these, that you may marvel.

"For as the Father raises the dead and gives life to them, even so the Son gives life to whom He will. For the Father judges no one, but has committed all judgment to the Son, that all should honour the Father. He who does not honour the Son does not honour the Father who sent Him."

JESUS EXPLAINS THE RESURRECTIONS

John 5:24-30

[Jerusalem]

"Most assuredly, I say to you, he who hears My word and believes in Him who sent Me has everlasting life, and shall not come into judgment, but has passed from death into life.

"Most assuredly, I say to you, the hour is coming, and now is, when the dead will hear the voice of the Son of God; and those who hear will live. For as the Father has life in Himself, so He has granted the Son to have life in Himself, and has given Him authority to execute judgment also, because He is the Son of Man.

"Do not marvel at this; for the hour is coming in which all who are in the graves will hear His voice and come forth--those who have done good, to the resurrection of life, and those who have done evil, to the resurrection of condemnation.

I can of Myself do nothing. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is righteous, because I do not seek My own will but the will of the Father who sent Me."

JESUS REVEALS HIS HEAVENLY FATHER

John 5:31-47

[Jerusalem]

“If I bear witness of Myself, My witness is not true. There is another who bears witness of Me, and I know that the witness which He witnesses of Me is true. You have sent to John, and he has borne witness to the truth.

“Yet I do not receive testimony from man, but I say these things that you may be saved. He was the burning and shining lamp, and you were willing for a time to rejoice in his light. But I have a greater witness than John's; for the works which the Father has given Me to finish--the very works that I do--bear witness of Me, that the Father has sent Me.

“And the Father Himself, who sent Me, has testified of Me. You have neither heard His voice at any time, nor seen His form. But you do not have His word abiding in you, because whom He sent, Him you do not believe. You search the Scriptures, for in them you think you have eternal life; and these are they which testify of Me. But you are not willing to come to Me that you may have life. I do not receive honour from men. But I know you, that you do not have the love of God in you. I have come in My Father's name, and you do not receive Me; if another comes in his own name, him you will receive. How can you believe, who receive honour from one another, and do not seek the honour that comes from the only God?

“Do not think that I shall accuse you to the Father; there is one who accuses you--Moses, in whom you trust. For if you believed Moses, you would believe Me; for he wrote about Me. But if you do not believe his writings, how will you believe My words?”

THE LORD'S DAY IS THE SABBATH

Matthew 12:1-8; Mark 2:23-28 and Luke 6:1-5

[Galilee]

Now it happened the second Sabbath after the first and at that time He went through the grainfields on the Sabbath. And as they went His disciples were hungry, and began to pluck the heads of grain and ate them, rubbing them in their hands. But when the Pharisees saw it, they said to them,

“Look, why are you doing what is unlawful to do on the Sabbath?”

But Jesus answering them said to them,

“Have you not even read this, what David did when he was in need and hungry, he and those who were with him; how he entered and went into the house of God, in the days of Abiathar the high priest, took and ate of the Shewbread which was not lawful for him to eat, except for the priests, and also gave some to those who were with Him? Or have you not read in the law that on the Sabbath the priests in the temple profane the Sabbath, and are blameless? But I say to you that in this place there is One greater than the temple.

But if you had known what this means, *'I desire mercy and not sacrifice,' [Hosea 6:6]* you would not have condemned the guiltless."

And He said to them,

"The Sabbath was made for man, and not man for the Sabbath. Therefore the Son of Man is also Lord even of the Sabbath."

THE OX IN THE DITCH
Matthew 12:9-14; Mark 3:1-6 and Luke 6:6-11
[Galilee]

Now it happened, when He had departed from there on another Sabbath, also, that He entered and went into the synagogue again and taught. And behold, there was a man there whose right hand was withered. And the scribes and Pharisees watched Him closely, whether He would heal him on the Sabbath. And they asked Him, saying,

"Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath?"

-that they might find an accusation against Him. But He knew their thoughts, and said to them,

"What man is there among you who has one sheep, and if it falls into a pit on the Sabbath, will not lay hold of it and lift it out? Of how much more value then is a man than a sheep?"

Then He said to the man who had the withered hand,

"Arise, step forward, and stand here."

And Jesus said to them,

"I will ask you one thing: Is it lawful on the Sabbath to do good or to do evil, to save life or to kill and destroy it?"

But they kept silent. So when He looked around at them with anger, being grieved by the hardness of their hearts, He said to them,

"It is lawful to do good on the Sabbath."

Then He said to the man with the withered hand,

"Stretch out your hand."

And he stretched it out, and it was restored as whole as the other. But the Pharisees were filled with rage and went out immediately, took counsel and discussed with one another against Him and plotted with the Herodians what they might do to Jesus and how they might destroy Him.

JESUS CASTS OUT MANY DEMONS

Matthew 12:15-21 and Mark 3:7-12

[Galilee]

But when Jesus knew it, He withdrew with His disciples from there to the sea. And a great multitude from Galilee followed Him, and from Judea and Jerusalem and Idumea and beyond the Jordan; and those from Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they heard how many things He was doing, came to Him.

And He told His disciples that a small boat should be kept ready for Him because of the multitude, lest they should crush Him. For He healed many, so that as many as had afflictions pressed about Him to touch Him. And the unclean spirits, whenever they saw Him, fell down before Him and cried out, saying,

“You are the Son of God.”

But He sternly warned them that they should not make Him known, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying:

“Behold, My Servant whom I have chosen, My Beloved in whom My soul is well pleased; I will put My Spirit upon Him, and He will declare justice to the Gentiles.

“He will not quarrel nor cry out, nor will anyone hear His voice in the streets. A bruised reed He will not break and smoking flax He will not quench, till He sends forth justice to victory. And in His name Gentiles will trust.” [Isaiah 42:1-4]

APPROX. JUNE 28 A.D.

JESUS CHOOSES HIS TWELVE APOSTLES

Mark 3:13-19 and Luke 6:12-19

[Galilee]

Now it came to pass in those days that He went out, up on the mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God. And when it was day, He called to Him those disciples He Himself wanted. And they came to Him. And from them He appointed and chose twelve whom He also named apostles that they might be with Him and that He might send them out to preach. He gave them power to heal sickness and over unclean spirits, to cast them out.

Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: First, Simon, to whom He gave the name and called Peter, and Andrew his brother, James the son of Zebedee and John the brother of James, to whom He gave the name Boanerges, that is “Sons of Thunder,” Philip and Bartholomew; Thomas and Matthew the tax collector; James the son of Alphaeus, and Labbaeus, whose surname was Thaddeus; and Simon, the Canaanite called the Zealot; Judas the son of James, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed Him.

And He came down with them and stood on a level place with a crowd of His disciples, and a great multitude of people from Judea and Jerusalem, and from the seacoast of Tyre and Sidon, who came to hear Him and be healed of their diseases, as well as those who were tormented with unclean spirits. And they were healed. And the whole multitude sought to touch Him, for power went out from Him and healed them all.

APPROX. JUNE 28 A.D.

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT -
THE BLESSINGS OF HAVING HOLY RIGHTEOUS CHARACTER

Matthew 5:1-12 and Luke 6:20-23
[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

And seeing the multitudes, He went up on a mountain, and when He was seated, His disciples came to Him. Then He lifted up His eyes toward His disciples and He opened His mouth and taught them, saying:

“Blessed are you, the poor in spirit, for yours and theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven.

Blessed are those who mourn, for they shall be comforted and laugh.

Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the Earth.

Blessed are you, those who hunger and thirst for righteousness now, for you and they shall be filled.

Blessed are you who weep now, for you shall laugh.

Blessed are the merciful, for they shall obtain mercy.

Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God.

Blessed are the peacemakers, for they shall be called the Sons of God.

Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness sake, for theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven.

Blessed are you when men hate, and when they exclude you and revile you, and persecute you. And say all kinds of evil against you falsely and cast out your name as evil for the Son of Man's sake.

Rejoice and be exceedingly glad and leap for joy in that day! For indeed great is your reward in Heaven. For so their fathers, in like manner persecuted the prophets who were before you.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT -
WOE TO THE UNRIGHTEOUS

Luke 6:24-26
[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“But woe to you who are rich, for you have received your consolation.

Woe to you who are full, for you shall hunger.

Woe to you who laugh now, for you shall mourn and weep.

Woe to you when all men speak well of you, for so did their fathers to the false prophets.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT -
BE EXAMPLES TO THE WORLD

Matthew 5:13-16
[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“You are the salt of the earth; but if the salt loses its flavour, how shall it be seasoned? It is then good for nothing but to be thrown out and trampled under foot by men.

“You are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hidden. Nor do they light a lamp and put it under a basket, but on a lampstand, and it gives light to all who are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in Heaven.”

**THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
THE LAW IS TO BE KEPT IN THE SPIRIT**

Matthew 5:17-20

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“Do not think that I came to destroy the Law or the Prophets. I did not come to destroy but to fulfill. For assuredly, I say to you, till heaven and earth pass away, one jot or one tittle will by no means pass from the law till all is fulfilled.

“Whoever therefore breaks one of the least of these commandments, and teaches men so, shall be called least in the Kingdom of Heaven; but whoever does and teaches them, he shall be called great in the Kingdom of Heaven. For I say to you, that unless your righteousness exceeds the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, you will by no means enter the Kingdom of Heaven.”

**THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
HATE IS THE SPIRIT OF MURDER**

Matthew 5:21-26

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“You have heard that it was said to those of old,
'You shall not murder,' [Exodus 20:13, Dueteronomy 5:17] and
'whoever murders will be in danger of the judgment.' [Oral tradition, not in OT]

“But I say to you that whoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment. And whoever says to his brother, ‘Raca!’ shall be in danger of the council. But whoever says, ‘You fool!’ shall be in danger of hell fire. Therefore if you bring your gift to the altar, and there remember that your brother has something against you, leave your gift there before the altar and go your way. First be reconciled to your brother, and then come and offer your gift.

“Agree with your adversary quickly, while you are on the way with him, lest your adversary deliver you to the judge, the judge hand you over to the officer, and you are thrown in prison. Assuredly, I say to you, you will by no means get out of there till you have paid the last penny.”

**THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
ADULTERY HAS ITS ORIGINS IN THE MIND**

Matthew 5:27-30

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“You have heard that was said to those of old,
'You shall not commit adultery.' [Exodus 20:14, Deuteronomy 5:18]

“But I say to you that whoever looks at a woman to lust for her has already committed adultery with her in his heart. And if your right eye causes you to sin, pluck it out and cast it from you; for it is more profitable for you that one of your members perish, than for your whole body to be cast into hell.

“And if your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it from you; for it is more profitable for you that one of your members perish, than for your whole body to be cast into hell.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
GOD HATES DIVORCE

Matthew 5:31-32

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“Furthermore it has been said,

'Whoever divorces his wife, let him give her a certificate of divorce.'
[Deuteronomy 24:1]

“But I say to you that whoever divorces his wife for any reason except sexual immorality causes her to commit adultery; and whoever marries a woman who is divorced commits adultery.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
JESUS CONDEMNS SWEARING

Matthew 5:33-37

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“Again you have heard that it was said to those of old,

'You shall not swear falsely, but shall perform your oaths to the Lord.'
[Oral tradition, not in OT]

“But I say to you, do not swear at all; neither by heaven, for it is God's throne; nor by the earth, for it is His footstool; nor by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the great King. Nor shall you swear by your head, because you cannot make one hair white or black. But let your 'Yes' be 'Yes' and your 'No,' 'No.' For whatever is more than these is from the evil one.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
ENDURE WITH YOUR ENEMY

Matthew 5:38-42

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“You have heard that it was said,

'An eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth.' *[Exodus 21:24, Leviticus 24:20, Deuteronomy 19:21]*

“But I tell you not to resist an evil person. But whoever slaps you on your right cheek, turn the other to him also. If anyone wants to sue you and take away your

tunic, let him have your cloak also. And whoever compels you to go one mile, go with him two.

“Give to him who asks you, and from him who wants to borrow from you do not turn away.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
LOVE YOUR ENEMIES
Matthew 5:43-48 and Luke 6:27-36
[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“You have heard that it was said,
'You shall love your neighbour and hate your enemy.' [Oral tradition, not in OT]

“But I say to you who hear: Love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you, that you may be sons of your Father in Heaven.

“To him who strikes you on the one cheek, offer the other also and from him who takes away your cloak, do not withhold your tunic either.

“Give to everyone who asks of you. And from him who takes away your goods do not ask them back. And just as you want men to do to you, you also do to them likewise.

“For He make His sun rise on the evil and on the good, and sends rain on the just and on the unjust. For if you love those who love you, what credit is that to you and what reward have you? Do not even sinners and the tax collectors do the same and love those who love them? And if you greet your brethren only, what more do you do than others? Do not even the tax collectors do so?

“And if you do good to those who do good to you, what credit is that to you? For even sinners do the same. And if you lend to those from whom you hope to receive back, what credit is that to you? For even sinners lend to sinners to receive as much back.

“But love your enemies, do good, and lend, hoping for nothing in return; and your reward will be great, and you will be sons of the Highest. For He is kind to the unthankful and evil. Therefore you shall be merciful and perfect, just as your Father in Heaven also is merciful and perfect.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
LOOK FOR GOD'S APPROVAL
Matthew 6:1-4
[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“Take heed that you do not do your charitable deeds before men, to be seen by them. Otherwise you have no reward from your Father in Heaven.

“Therefore, when you do a charitable deed, do not sound a trumpet before you as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory from men. Assuredly, I say to you, they have their reward.

“But when you do a charitable deed, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing, that your charitable deed may be in secret; and your Father who sees in secret will Himself reward you openly.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
JESUS GIVES A PRAYER OUTLINE

Matthew 6:5-15

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“And when you pray, you shall not be like the hypocrites. For they love to pray standing in the synagogues and on the corners of the streets, that they may be seen by men. Assuredly, I say to you, they have their reward.

“But you, when you pray, go into your room, and when you have shut your door, pray to your Father who is in the secret place; and your Father who sees in secret will reward you openly.

“But when you pray, do not use vain repetitions as the heathen do. For they think that they will be heard for their many words. Therefore do not be like them. For your Father knows the things you have need of before you ask Him.

“In this manner, therefore, pray: Our Father in Heaven, Hallowed be Your name. Your Kingdom come. Your will be done on earth as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. And do not lead us into temptation, But deliver us from the evil one. For Yours is the Kingdom and the power and the glory forever. Amen.

“For if you forgive men their trespasses, your Heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
FASTING THAT PLEASES GOD

Matthew 6:16-18

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“Moreover, when you fast, do not be like the hypocrites, with a sad countenance. For they disfigure their faces that they may appear to men to be fasting. Assuredly, I say to you, they have their reward.

“But you, when you fast, anoint your head and wash your face, so that you do not appear to men to be fasting, but to your Father who is in the secret place; and your Father who sees in secret will reward you openly.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
STRIVE FOR HEAVENLY TREASURES

Matthew 6:19-21

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“Do not lay up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy and where thieves break in and steal; but lay up for yourselves treasures in Heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys and where thieves do not break in and steal. For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
THE EYE IS THE LAMP OF THE BODY

Matthew 6:22-23

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“The lamp of the body is the eye. If therefore your eye is good, your whole body will be full of light. But if your eye is bad, your whole body will be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in you is darkness, how great is that darkness!”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
YOU CANNOT SERVE TWO MASTERS

Matthew 6:24

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
WHOLEHEARTEDLY TRUSTING GOD

Matthew 6:25-34

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“Therefore I say to you, do not worry about your life, what you will eat or what you will drink; nor about your body, what you will put on. Is not life more than food and the body more than clothing? Look at the birds of the air, for they neither sow nor reap nor gather into barns; yet your Heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not of more value than they?

“Which of you by worrying can add one cubit to his stature? So why do you worry about clothing? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they neither toil nor spin; and yet I say to you that even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

“Now if God so clothes the grass of the field, which is today, and tomorrow is thrown into the oven, will He not much more clothe you, O you of little faith?

“Therefore do not worry, saying, 'What shall we eat?' or 'What shall we drink?' or 'What shall we wear?’

“For after all these things the Gentiles seek. For your Heavenly Father knows that you need all these things. But seek first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness, and all these things shall be added to you.

“Therefore do not worry about tomorrow, for tomorrow will worry about its own trouble. Sufficient for the day is its own trouble.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
DON'T BE BLINDED BY YOUR OWN SINS
Matthew 7:1-6 and Luke 6:37-42
[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“Judge not, and you shall not be judged. For with what judgment you judge, you will be judged. Condemn not, and you shall not be condemned.

“Forgive, and you will be forgiven. Give, and it will be given to you: Good measure, pressed down, shaken together, and running over will be put into your bosom. For with the same measure that you use, it will be measured back to you.”

And He spoke a parable to them:

“Can the blind lead the blind? Will they not both fall into the ditch? A disciple is not above his teacher, but everyone who is perfectly trained will be like his teacher. And why do you look at the speck in your brother's eye, but do not perceive and consider the plank in your own eye? Or how can you say to your brother, 'Brother, let me remove the speck that is in your eye'; and look, you yourself do not see the plank that is in your own eye?

“Hypocrite! First remove the plank from your own eye, and then you will see clearly to remove the speck out of your brother's eye.

“Do not give what is holy to the dogs; nor cast your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn and tear you in pieces.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
TENACIOUSLY SEEK AN ANSWER
Matthew 7:7-12 and Luke 6:31
[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“Ask, and it will be given to you; seek, and you will find; knock, and it will be opened to you. For everyone who asks receives, and he who seeks finds, and to him who knocks it will be opened. Or what man is there among you who, if his son asks for bread, will give him a stone?

“Or if he asks for a fish, will he give him a serpent? If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Father who is in Heaven give good things to those who ask Him!

“Then therefore, whatever you want men to do to you, you do also to them likewise, for this is the Law and the Prophets.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
ENTER BY THE NARROW WAY

Matthew 7:13-14

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“Enter by the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and broad is the way that leads to destruction, and there are many who go in by it. Because narrow is the gate and difficult is the way which leads to life, and there are few who find it.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
BEWARE OF FALSE PROPHETS

Matthew 7:15-20 and Luke 6:43-45

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves. You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thornbushes or figs from thorns and thistles or a bramble bush?

“Even so, every good tree bears good fruit, not bad, and a bad tree bears bad fruit, not good. A good tree cannot bear bad fruit, nor can a bad tree bear good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. For every tree is known by its own fruit.

“A good man out of the good treasure of his heart brings forth good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart brings forth evil. For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks. Therefore by their fruits you will know them.”

THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT –
DOING AND NOT JUST HEARING

Matthew 7:21-8:1 and Luke 6:46-49

[Mount of Beatitudes along the Sea of Galilee]

“But why do you call Me 'Lord, Lord,' and do not do the things which I say? Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' shall enter the Kingdom of Heaven, but he who does the will of My Father in Heaven.

“Many will say to Me in that day,

“‘Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonders in Your name?’

“And then I will declare to them,

“I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness!”

“Therefore, whoever comes to Me and hears My sayings and does them, I will show you whom he is like:

“He is like a wise man building a house, who dug deep and laid the foundation on the rock. And the rain descended, the floods came and arose, the winds blew and the stream beat vehemently on and against that house, and could not shake it nor did it fall, for it was founded on the rock.

“Now everyone who hears and has heard these sayings of Mine, and does not do them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand without a foundation, and the rain descended, the floods came, and the winds blew vehemently and the stream beat on that house; and immediately it fell. And great was the house's fall and ruin.”

And so it was, when Jesus had ended these sayings, that the people were astonished at His teaching, for He taught there as one having authority, and not as the scribes. When He had come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed Him.

A CENTURION'S SERVANT HEALED BY JESUS

Matthew 8:5-13 and Luke 7:1-10

[Capernaum]

Now when He had concluded all His sayings in the hearing of the people, He entered Capernaum. Now when Jesus had entered Capernaum a certain centurion's servant, who was dear to him, was sick and ready to die. So when he heard about Jesus, he sent elders of the Jews to Him, pleading with Him to come and heal his servant, saying,

“Lord, my servant is lying at home paralysed, dreadfully tormented.”

And when they came to Jesus, they begged Him earnestly, saying, that the one for whom He should do this was worthy,

“For he loves our nation, and has built us a synagogue.”

And Jesus said to them,

“I will come and heal him.”

Then Jesus went with them. And when He was already not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to Him, saying to Him,

“Lord, do not trouble Yourself, for I am not worthy that You should come and enter under my roof. Therefore I did not even think myself worthy to come to You. But only speak and say the word, and my servant will be healed. For I am also a man placed under authority, having soldiers under me.

“And I say to this one, 'Go,' and he goes; and to another, 'Come,' and he comes; and to my servant, 'Do this,' and he does it.”

When Jesus heard these things, He marvelled at him, and turned around and said to the crowd that followed Him,

“Assuredly, I say to you, I have not found such great faith, not even in Israel! And I say to you that many will come from east and west, and sit down with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob in the Kingdom of Heaven. But the sons of the Kingdom will be cast out into outer darkness. There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”

Then Jesus said to those who were sent by the centurion,

“Go your way, and as you have believed, so let it be done for you.”

And those who were sent, returning to the house, found the servant well who had been sick. And the servant was healed that same hour.

JESUS RAISES THE DEAD SON OF THE WIDOW OF NAIN

Luke 7:11-17

[Nain]

Now it happened, the day after, that He went into a city called Nain; and many of His disciples went with Him, and a large crowd. And when He came near the gate of the city, behold, a dead man was being carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow. And a large crowd from the city was with her. When the Lord saw her, He had compassion on her and said to her,

“Do not weep.”

Then He came and touched the open coffin, and those who carried him stood still. And He said,

“Young man, I say to you, arise.”

And he who was dead sat up and began to speak. And He presented him to his mother. Then fear came upon all, and they glorified God, saying,

“A great prophet has risen up among us”; and,

“God has visited His people.”

And this report about Him went throughout all Judea and all the surrounding region.

JOHN DOUBTS JESUS' MESSIAHSHIP

Matthew 11:2-19 and Luke 7:18-35

[Galilee]

Then the disciples of John reported to him concerning all these things. And when John had heard in prison about the works of Christ, calling two of His disciples to him, he sent them to Jesus, saying,

“Are You the Coming One, or do we look for another?”

When the men had come to Him, they said,

“John the Baptist has sent us to You, saying,
'Are You the Coming One, or do we look for another?'"

And that very hour He cured many people of their infirmities, afflictions, and evil spirits; and to many who were blind He gave sight. Jesus answered and said to them,

“Go and tell John the things which you hear and see. The blind receive their sight and see and the lame walk; the lepers are cleansed and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up and the poor have the gospel preached to them. And blessed is he who is not offended because of Me.”

When the messengers of John had departed, He began to speak and say to the multitude concerning John:

“What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken by the wind? But what did you go out to see? A man clothed in soft garments? Indeed those who are gorgeously apparelled and wear soft clothing and live in luxury are in kings' houses and courts.

“But what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I say to you, and more than a prophet. For this is he of whom it is written:

'Behold, I send My messenger before Your face, who will prepare Your way before You.' [Malachi 3:1]

“Assuredly, I say to you, among those born of women there has not risen a greater prophet than John the Baptist; but he who is least in the Kingdom of God is greater than he.

“And from the days of John the Baptist until now the Kingdom of Heaven suffers violence, and the violent take it by force. For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. And if you are willing to receive it, he is the Elijah who is to come. He who has ears to hear, let him hear!"

And when all the people heard Him, even the tax collectors justified God, having been baptised with the baptism of John. But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God for themselves, not having been baptised by him. And the Lord said,

“But to what shall I liken the men of this generation, and what are they like? They are like children sitting in the marketplaces and calling to one another, their companions, saying:

'We played the flute for you, and you did not dance; we mourned to you, and you did not weep and lament.'

“For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine, and you say,

'He has a demon.'

“The Son of Man came eating and drinking, and you say,

'Look, a gluttonous man and a winebibber, a friend of tax collectors and sinners!'

“But wisdom is justified by all her children.”

WOE TO THE CITIES THAT DID NOT REPENT

Matthew 11:20-24

[Galilee]

Then He began to upbraid the cities in which most of His mighty works had been done, because they did not repent:

“Woe to you, Chorazin! Woe to you, Bethsaida! For if the mighty works which were done in you had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. But I say to you, it will be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon in the day of judgment than for you.

“And you, Capernaum, who are exalted to heaven, will be brought down to Hades; for if the mighty works which were done in you had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. But I say to you that it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment than for you.”

COME UNTO ME ALL WHO ARE WEARY

Matthew 11:25-30

[Galilee]

At that time Jesus answered and said,

“I thank You, Father, Lord of Heaven and Earth, because You have hidden these things from the wise and prudent and have revealed them to babes. Even so, Father, for so it seemed good in Your sight. All things have been delivered to Me by My Father, and no one knows the Son except the Father. Nor does anyone know the Father except the Son, and he to whom the Son wills to reveal Him.

“Come to Me, all you who labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take My yoke upon you and learn from Me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your souls. For My yoke is easy and My burden is light.”

JESUS FORGIVES A SINFUL WOMAN

Luke 7:36-50

[Galilee]

Then one of the Pharisees asked Him to eat with Him. And He went to the Pharisee's house, and sat down to eat. And behold, a woman in the city who was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at the table in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster flask of fragrant oil, and stood behind Him weeping; and she began to wash His feet with her tears, and wiped them with the hair of her head; and she kissed His feet and anointed

them with the fragrant oil. Now when the Pharisee who had invited Him saw this, he spoke to himself, saying,

“This man, if He were a prophet, would know who and what manner of woman this is who is touching Him, for she is a sinner.”

And Jesus answered and said to him,

“Simon, I have something to say to you.

And he said,

“Teacher say it.”

“There was a certain creditor who had two debtors. One owed five hundred denarii, and the other fifty. And when they had nothing with which to repay, he freely forgave them both. Tell Me, which of them will love him more?”

Simon answered and said,

“I suppose the one whom he forgave more.”

And He said to him,

“You have rightly judged.”

Then He turned to the woman and said to Simon,

“Do you see this woman? I entered your house; you gave Me no water for My feet, but she has washed My feet with her tears and wiped them with the hair of her head.

“You gave Me no kiss, but this woman has not ceased to kiss My feet since the time I came in. You did not anoint My head with oil, but this woman has anointed My feet with fragrant oil. Therefore, I say to you, her sins, which are many, are forgiven, for she loved much. But to whom little is forgiven, the same loves little.”

And He said to her,

“Your sins are forgiven.”

And those who sat at the table with Him began to say to themselves,

“Who is this who even forgives sin?”

Then He said to the woman,

“Your faith has saved you. Go in peace.”

ANOTHER TOUR OF GALILEE

Luke 8:1-3

[Galilee]

Now it came to pass, afterward, that He went through every city and village, preaching and bringing the glad tidings of the Kingdom of God. And the twelve were with Him, and certain women who had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities--Mary called Magdalene, out of whom had come seven demons, and Joanna the wife of Chuza, Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others who provided for Him from their substance.

CHRIST CASTS OUT DEMONS BY GOD'S POWER

Matthew 12:22-30 and Mark 3:19-27

[Galilee]

And they went into a house. And the multitudes came together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread. Then one was brought to Him who was demon-possessed, blind and mute. And He healed him, so that the blind and mute man both spoke and saw. And all the multitudes were amazed and said,

“Could this be the Son of David?”

But when His own people heard about this, they went out to lay hold of Him, for they said,

“He is out of His mind.”

And when the scribes and Pharisees who came down from Jerusalem heard it, they said,

“This fellow does not cast out demons except by Beelzebub, the ruler of the demons.”

But Jesus, knowing their thoughts, called them to Him and said to them in parables:

“How can Satan cast out Satan? Every kingdom divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand and is brought to desolation, and every city or house divided against itself will not stand and fall.

“And if Satan has risen up, cast out Satan, and he is divided against himself, how then will his kingdom stand? It will not stand, but has an end. And if I cast out demons by Beelzebub by whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore they shall be your judges. But if I cast out demons by and with the finger and Spirit of God, surely the Kingdom of God has come upon you.

“No one can enter a strong man's house and plunder his goods, unless he first binds the strong man, and then he will plunder his house. He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who does not gather with Me scatters abroad.”

THE SIN THAT LEADS TO ETERNAL DEATH
Matthew 12:31-32 and Mark 3:28-30
[Galilee]

“Assuredly, I say to you, every and all sins will be forgiven men and their sons, and whatever blasphemies they may utter; but he who blasphemes against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven men, but is subject to eternal condemnation.

“Anyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man, it will be forgiven him; but whoever speaks against the Holy Spirit, it will not be forgiven him, either in this age or in the age to come.”

--because they said,

“He has an unclean spirit.”

A TREE IS KNOWN BY ITS FRUIT
Matthew 12:33-37
[Galilee]

“Either make the tree good and its fruit good, or else make the tree bad and its fruit bad; for a tree is known by its fruit.

“Brood of vipers! How can you, being evil speak good things? For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks. A good man out of the good treasure of his heart brings forth good things, and an evil man out of the evil treasure brings forth evil things.

“But I say to you that for every idle word men may speak, they will give account of it in the day of judgment. For by your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned.”

THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS
Matthew 12:38-42
[Galilee]

Then some of the scribes and Pharisees answered, saying,

“Teacher, we want to see a sign from You.”

But He answered and said to them,

“An evil and adulterous generation seeks after a sign, and no sign will be given to it except that of the prophet Jonah.

“For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. The men of Nineveh will rise in the judgment with this generation and condemn it, because they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and indeed a greater than Jonah is here.

“The queen of the South will rise up in the judgment with this generation and condemn it, for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and indeed a greater than Solomon is here.”

WHEN AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT RETURNS

Matthew 12:43-45

[Galilee]

“When an unclean spirit goes out of a man, he goes through dry places, seeking rest, and finds none. Then he says,

‘I will return to my house from which I came.’

“And when he comes, he finds it empty, swept, and put in order. Then he goes and takes with him seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse than the first. So shall it also be with this wicked generation.”

JESUS POINTS OUT HIS MOTHER AND BROTHERS

Matthew 12:46-50; Mark 3:31-35 and Luke 8:19-21

[Capernaum]

While He was still talking to the multitudes, behold, His mother and brothers standing outside came seeking to speak with Him and they sent to Him, calling Him and could not approach Him because of the crowd. And a multitude was sitting around Him; then one said to Him,

“Look, Your mother and Your brothers are standing outside, seeking and desiring to see and speak with You.”

But He answered and said to the one who told Him.,

“Who is My mother and who are My brothers?”

And He looked around in a circle at those who sat about Him and stretched out His hand toward His disciples and said,

“Here is My mother and My brothers! For whoever hears the word of God and does it and does the will of God, My Father in Heaven, is My brother, sister and mother.”

JESUS GIVES THE PARABLE OF THE SOWER

Matthew 13:1-9; Mark 4:1-9 and Luke 8:4-8

[Near Capernaum]

On the same day Jesus went out of the house and sat by the sea. And again He began to teach by the sea. And great multitudes were gathered together to Him, so that He got into a boat and sat in it on the sea; and others had come to Him from every city, and the whole multitude stood on the shore facing the sea. Then He spoke and taught them many things by parables, and said to them in His teaching:

“Listen! Behold, a sower went out to sow his seed. And it happened, as he sowed, that some seed fell by the wayside; and it was trampled down, and the birds of the air came and devoured them.

“Some fell on rocks and stony ground, where they did not have much earth; and they immediately sprang up because they had no depth of earth. But when the sun was up they were scorched, and because they had no root and lacked moisture they withered away.

“And some seed fell among thorns; and the thorns grew and sprang up with them and choked them. But other seed fell on good ground, sprang up, and yielded a crop that increased and produced: some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some a hundredfold.”

When He had said these things He cried and said,

“He who has ears to hear, let him hear!”

THE MEANING OF PARABLES
Matthew 13:10-17; Mark 4:10-12 and Luke 8:9-10
[Galilee]

But when He was alone, those around Him with the twelve disciples came and asked Him about the parable,

“Why do You speak to them in parables?” and

“What does this parable mean?”

He answered and said to them,

“Because it has been given to you to know the mysteries of the Kingdom of God, but to the rest of them that are outside, it has not been given but to them are given all things in parables. For whoever has, to him more will be given, and he will have abundance, but whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken away from him.

“Therefore, I speak to them in parables, because seeing they do not see, and hearing they do not hear, nor do they understand. And in them the prophecy of Isaiah is fulfilled, which says:

'Hearing you will hear and you shall not understand, and seeing you will not see and not perceive; for the heart of this people has grown dull. Their ears are hard of hearing, and their eyes they have closed, lest they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears, lest they should understand with their heart and turn so that I should heal them and their sins be forgiven them.' [Isaiah 6:9-10]

“But blessed are your eyes for they see, and your ears for they hear; for assuredly, I say to you that many prophets and righteous men desired to see what you see, and did not see it, and to hear what you hear, and did not hear it.”

JESUS EXPLAINS THE PARABLE OF THE SOWER

Matthew 13:18-23; Mark 4:13-20 and Luke 8:11-15

[Galilee]

And He said to them,

“Do you not understand this parable? How then will you understand all the parables? Therefore hear the parable of the sower. Now the parable is this: The sower sows seed which is the Word of God, and these are the ones by the wayside where the word is sown and they hear but do not understand it; then the Wicked One which is Satan the devil comes immediately, snatches and takes away the word that was sown in their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. This is he who received the seed by the wayside.

“These likewise are the ones sown on stony ground among the rocks who, when they hear the Word, immediately receive it with joy and gladness; yet he has no root in himself, but believes and endures only for a while. For afterward, when the time of temptation, tribulation or persecution arises for the Word's sake, immediately they stumble and fall away.

“Now these are the ones sown among the thorns; they are the ones who, when they have heard the Word, go out and the cares of this world, the deceitfulness of riches, and the desires and pleasures of life and for other things entering in, choke the word, and it brings no fruit to maturity and becomes unfruitful.

“Now these are the ones who received seed on good ground. Those who hear the word, understand and accept it with a noble and good heart. They keep it and bear fruit and produce with patience: Some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some a hundred.”

LET YOUR LIGHT SHINE

Mark 4:21-25 and Luke 8:16-18

[Galilee]

And He said to them,

“Is a lamp brought to be put under a basket or under a bed? Is it not to be set on a lampstand? No one, when he has a lit a lamp, covers it with a vessel, puts it under a bed or under a basket but sets it on a lampstand, that it may be seen by those entering in and give light to all who are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in Heaven.

“For there is nothing hidden and secret that will not be revealed, nor is there anything that will not be known or revealed and been kept secret or hidden that it should come to light. If anyone has ears to hear, let him hear.”

And He said to them,

“Therefore take heed what you hear and how you hear it. With the same measure you use, it will be measured to you; and to you who hear, more will be given. For whoever has, to him more will be given; but whoever does not have, even what he has or seems to have will be taken away from him.”

THE GREAT HARVEST
Mark 4:26-29
[Galilee]

And He said,

“The Kingdom of God is as if a man should scatter seed on the ground, and should sleep by night and rise by day, and the seed should sprout and grow, he himself does not know how.

“For the earth yields crops by itself: First the blade then the head, after that the full grain in the head. But when the grain ripens, immediately he puts in the sickle, because the harvest has come.”

JESUS GIVES THE PARABLE OF THE TARES AMONG THE WHEAT
Matthew 13:24-30
[Galilee]

Another parable He put forth to them, saying:

“The Kingdom of Heaven is like a man who sowed good seed in his field; but while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat and went his way. But when the grain had sprouted and produced a crop, then the tares also appeared. So the servants of the owner came and said to him,

'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? How then does it have tares?'

“He said to them,

'An enemy has done this.'

“The servants said to him,

'Do you want us then to go and gather them up?'

“But he said,

'No, lest while you gather up the tares you also uproot the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest, and at the time of harvest I will say to the reapers,

“First gather together the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them, but gather the wheat into my barn.”

THE SMALLEST SEED OF ALL
Matthew 13:31-32 and Mark 4:30-32
[Galilee]

And He said,

“To what shall we liken the Kingdom of God? Or with what parable shall we picture it?”

Another parable He put forth to them, saying:

“The Kingdom of Heaven is like a mustard seed, which a man took and sowed in his field and when it is sown on the ground it is the least and smaller than all the seeds on the earth; but when it is sown and grown up it is greater than all the herbs and becomes a tree that shoots out large branches, so that the birds of the air may come and nest under its shade in its branches.”

THE PARABLE OF THE HIDDEN LEAVEN
Matthew 13:33-35 and Mark 4:33-34
[Galilee]

Another parable He spoke to them:

“The Kingdom of Heaven is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal till it was all leavened.”

And with many such parables He spoke the word to them as they were able to hear it. But without a parable He did not speak to them. And when they were alone, he explained all things to His disciples.

All these things Jesus spoke to the multitude parables; and without a parable He did not speak to them, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying:

“I will open My mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.” [Psalm 78:2]

JESUS EXPLAINS THE PARABLE OF THE TARES
Matthew 13:36-43
[Capernaum]

Then Jesus sent the multitude away and went into the house. And His disciples came to Him, saying,

“Explain to us the parable of the tares of the field.”

He answered and said to them:

“He who sows the good seed is the Son of Man. This field is the world, the good seeds are the sons of the Kingdom, but the tares are the sons of the wicked one. The enemy who sowed them is the devil, the harvest is the end of the age, and the reapers are the angels. Therefore as the tares are gathered and burned in the fire, so it will be at the end of this age. The Son of Man will send out His angels, and they will gather out of His Kingdom all things that offend, and those who practice lawlessness, and will cast them into the furnace of fire. There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth. Then the righteous will shine forth as the sun in the Kingdom of their Father. He who has ears to hear, let him hear!”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE HIDDEN TREASURE

Matthew 13:44

[Galilee]

“Again, the Kingdom of Heaven is like treasure hidden in a field, which a man found and hid; and for joy over it he goes and sells all that he has and buys that field.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PEARL OF GREAT PRICE

Matthew 13:45-46

[Galilee]

“Again, the Kingdom of Heaven is like a merchant seeking beautiful pearls, who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had and bought it.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE DRAGNET

Matthew 13:47-53

[Galilee]

“Again, the Kingdom of Heaven is like a dragnet that was cast into the sea and gathered some of every kind, which, when it was full, they drew to shore; and they sat down and gathered the good vessels, but threw the bad away.

“So it will be at the end of the age. The angels will come forth, separate the wicked from among the just, and cast there into the furnace of fire. There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth.”

Jesus said to them,

“Have you understood all these things?”

They said to Him,

“Yes, Lord.”

Then He said to them,

“Therefore every scribe instructed concerning the Kingdom of Heaven is like a householder who brings out of his treasure things new and old.”

Now it came to pass, when Jesus had finished these parables, that He departed from there.

JESUS HAS POWER OVER THE FORCES OF NATURE

Matthew 8:18, 23-27; Mark 4:35-41 and Luke 8:22-25

[Sea of Galilee]

Now it happened, on a certain day, when evening had come, Jesus saw great multitudes about Him and He gave a command to depart to the other side. He got into a boat with His disciples following Him, left the multitudes and they took Him as He was. And He said to them,

“Let us cross over to the other side of the lake.”

And they launched out and other little boats were also with Him. But as they sailed He fell asleep in the stern on a pillow. And suddenly a great windstorm came down on the lake and tempest in the water so that waves covered and beat into the boat. The boat was filling with water and they were in jeopardy. Then His disciples came to Him and awoke Him, saying,

“Lord, save us! Teacher, do You not care that we are perishing?”

Then He arose and rebuked the winds and the raging of the water saying to the sea,

“Peace, be still!”

And the wind ceased and there was a great calm. But He said to them,

“Where is your faith? Why are you so fearful? O you of little faith, how is it that you have no faith?”

And they were afraid and feared exceedingly and the men marvelled, saying to one another,

“Who can this be? For He commands and even the wind and water obey Him!”

JESUS HEALS A DEMON-POSSESSED MAN

Matthew 8:28-34; Mark 5:1-20 and Luke 8:26-39

[East shore of Sea of Galilee]

Then they sailed and came to the other side of the sea, to the country of Gadarenes (Gergesenes) which is opposite Galilee. And when He stepped out of the boat onto the land, immediately there met Him out of the tombs a certain man from the city who had demons for a long time [Matthew records two demon-possessed men, one being the main spokesman for the two]. And he wore no clothes, nor did he live in a house but in the tombs. For it often seized him, and he was kept under guard. And no one could bind him, not even with chains, because he had often been bound with shackles and chains. And the chains had been broken and pulled apart by him, and the shackles broken in pieces; neither could anyone tame him. And he was driven by the demon into the wilderness. And always, night and day, he was in the mountains and in the tombs, crying out and cutting himself with stones and he came out of the tombs, exceedingly fierce, so that no one could pass that way. But when he saw Jesus from afar, he cried out, ran, fell down before Him and worshiped Him. And he cried out with a loud voice and said,

“What have I to do with You, Jesus, Son of the Most High God? Have You come here to torment me before the time? I beg and implore You by God that You do not torment me.”

For He had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man, saying,

“Come out of the man, unclean spirit!”

Then He asked him,

“What is your name?”

And he answered, saying,

“My name is Legion; for we are many.”

And they begged Him earnestly that He would not command and send them to go out of the country and into the abyss.

Now a good way off from them there was a large herd of many swine feeding near on the mountain. So all the demons begged Him, saying,

“If You cast us out, permit and send us to go away and enter into the herd of swine.”

And at once Jesus gave them permission, saying,

“Go.”

Then the demons went out of the man and entered the herd of swine (there were about two thousand); and suddenly the whole herd ran violently down the steep place into the sea and drowned in the sea. When those who fed the swine saw what had happened, they fled; and they went away into the city and the country and told everything including what had happened to the demon-possessed man. And they went out to see what it was that had happened.

And behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus, and saw the demon-possessed man from whom the demons had departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed and in his right mind. And they were afraid.

And those who saw it told them how it happened to him who had been demon-possessed, and about the swine. Then the whole multitude of the surrounding region of Gadarenes asked Him to depart from them and their region for they were seized with great fear. And when He got into the boat, he who had been demon-possessed begged Him that he might be with Him. However, Jesus did not permit him and sent him away, saying,

“Go and return home to your friends and to your own house, and tell them what great things God has done for you, and how He has had compassion on you.”

Then He departed, went his way and began to proclaim in Decapolis and throughout the whole city what great things Jesus had done for him; and all marvelled.

A DEAD GIRL RAISED AND A WOMAN HEALED
Matthew 9:18-26; Mark 5:21-43 and Luke 8:40-56
[North shore of Sea of Galilee]

Now when Jesus had crossed over again by boat to the other side, a great multitude gathered and welcomed Him; and He was by the sea, for they were all waiting for Him.

And behold, there came a man who was one of the rulers of the synagogue named Jairus. And when he saw Him, he fell down at Jesus' feet and begged Him earnestly to come to his house, for he had an only daughter about 12 years of age, and she was dying. And Jairus said,

“My little daughter lies at the point of death. Come and lay your hands on her that she may be healed, and she will live.”

So Jesus arose and went with him, and so did His disciples along with a great multitude and thronged Him. Now a certain woman, having a flow of blood for twelve years had suffered many things from many physicians. She had spent all her livelihood on physicians and could not be healed by any and was no better, but rather grew worse. When she heard about Jesus, she came behind Him in the crowd and touched the hem of His garment for she said to herself,

“If only I may touch His clothes, I shall be made well.”

Immediately the fountain of her blood was stopped and dried up, and she felt in her body that she was healed of the affliction. And Jesus, immediately knowing in Himself that power had gone out of Him, turned around in the crowd and said,

“Who touched Me and My clothes?”

When all denied it, Peter and His disciples with him said,

“Master, you see the multitudes throng You and press You, and You say,
‘Who touched Me?’”

But Jesus said,

“Somebody touched Me, for I perceived power going out from Me.”

And He looked around to see who had done this thing. Now when the woman saw that she was not hidden, she came fearing and trembling knowing what had happened to her, and fell down before Him and told Him the whole truth. She declared to Him in the presence of all the people the reason she had touched Him and how she was healed immediately. And He said to her,

“Daughter, be of good cheer; your faith has made you well. Go in peace, and be healed of your affliction.”

And the woman was made well from that hour. While He was still speaking, someone came from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him,

“Your daughter is dead. Do not trouble the teacher any further.”

But as soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, He said to the ruler of the synagogue,

“Do not be afraid; only believe, and she will be made well.”

And He permitted no one to follow Him except Peter, James, John the brother of James, and the father and mother of the girl. Then He came to the house of the ruler of the synagogue and saw a tumult, the flute players and the noisy crowd wailing. All wept, mourned and wailed loudly for her. When He came in, He said to them,

“Why make this commotion and weep? Do not weep; make room for the girl is not dead, but sleeping.”

And they laughed Him to scorn, knowing that she was dead. But when He had put them all out, He took the father and mother of the child, and those who were with Him, and entered where the child was lying. Then He took the child by the hand, and said to her,

“Talitha, cumi,”

which is translated,

“Little girl, I say to you, arise.”

Then her spirit returned, and she arose immediately and walked, for she was twelve years of age. And He commanded that she be given something to eat. And her parents were astonished and overcome with great amazement. But He commanded and charged them strictly to tell no one what happened that no one should know it. And the report of this went out into all that land.

TWO BLIND MEN ARE HEALED

Matthew 9:22-31

[Capernaum]

When Jesus departed from there, two blind men followed Him, crying out and saying,

“Son of David, have mercy on us!”

And when He had come into the house, the blind men came to Him. And Jesus said to them,

“Do you believe that I am able to do this?”

They said to Him,

“Yes, Lord.”

Then He touched their eyes, saying,

“According to your faith let it be to you.”

And their eyes were opened. And Jesus sternly warned them, saying,

“See that no one knows it.”

But when they had departed, they spread the news about Him in all that country.

JESUS HEALS A MUTE MAN

Matthew 9:32-34

[Galilee]

As they went out, behold, they brought to Him a man, mute and demon-possessed. And when the demon was cast out, the mute spoke. And the multitudes marvelled, saying,

“It was never seen like this in Israel!”

But the Pharisees said,

“He casts out demons by the ruler of the demons.”

APPROX. OCTOBER/NOVEMBER 27 A.D.

THIRD YEAR OF CHRIST’S MINISTRY (The Year of Opposition)

NAZARETH REJECTS JESUS

Matthew 13:54-58 and Mark 6:1-6

[Nazareth]

Then He went out from there and came to His own country, and His disciples followed Him. And when the Sabbath had come, He began to teach them in their synagogue. And many hearing Him were astonished, saying,

“Where did this Man get these things? And what wisdom is this which is given to Him, that such mighty works are performed by His hands!

“Is this not the carpenter's son? Is not His mother called Mary and his brothers James, Joses, Judas and Simon? Are not all His sisters here with us? Where then did this Man get all these things?”

And they were offended at Him. But Jesus said to them,

“A prophet is not without honour except in his own country, among his own relatives, and in his own house.”

Now He could do no mighty work there because of their unbelief, except that He laid His hands on a few sick people and healed them. And He marvelled because of their unbelief. Then He went about the villages in a circuit, teaching.

THE PLENTIFUL HARVEST

Matthew 9:35-38

[Galilee]

And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, preaching the gospel of the Kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

But when He saw the multitudes, He was moved with compassion for them, because they were weary and scattered, like sheep having no shepherd. Then He said to His disciples,

“The harvest truly is plentiful, but the labourers are few. Therefore pray the Lord of the harvest to send out labourers into His harvest.”

JESUS SENDS OUT THE TWELVE
Matthew 10:1-15; Mark 6:7-11 and Luke 9:1-5
[Galilee]

Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: First, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James, the son of Zebedee, and John his brother; Philip and Bartholomew; Thomas and Matthew the tax collector; James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose name was Thaddaeus; Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed Him.

Then He called His 12 disciples together to Him, and began to send them out two by two, and He gave them power over unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all kinds of sickness and all kinds of disease saying,

“Do not go into the way of the Gentiles, and do not enter a city of the Samaritans. But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. And as you go, preach, saying,

'The Kingdom of Heaven is at hand.'

“Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out demons. Freely you have received, freely give.

“Provide neither gold nor silver nor copper in your moneybelts, nor bag for your journey, nor two tunics apiece, nor sandals, nor staffs; for a worker is worthy of his food.

“Now whatever city or town you enter, inquire who in it is worthy, and stay at that house till you go out. And when you go into a household greet it. If the household is worthy, let your peace come upon it. But if it is not worthy, let your peace return to you.

“And whoever will not receive you nor hear your words, when you depart and go out of that house or city, shake off the very dust from under your feet as a testimony against them.

“Assuredly, I say to you, it will be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the Day of Judgment than for that city!”

BEWARE OF WOLVES IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING
Matthew 10:16-26
[Galilee]

“Behold, I send you out as sheep in the midst of wolves. Therefore be wise as serpents and harmless as doves. But beware of men, for they will deliver you up

to councils and scourge you in their synagogues. And you will be brought before governors and kings for My sake, as a testimony to them and to the Gentiles.

“But when they deliver you up, do not worry about how or what you should speak. For it will be given to you in that hour what you should speak; for it is not you who speak, but the Spirit of your Father that speaks in you.

“Now brother will deliver up brother to death, and a father his child; and children will rise up against parents and cause them to be put to death. And you will be hated by all for My name's sake. But he who endures to the end will be saved. But when they persecute you in this city, flee to another. For assuredly, I say to you, you will not have gone through the cities of Israel before the Son of Man comes.

“A disciple is not above his teacher, nor a servant above his master. It is enough for a disciple that he be like his teacher, and a servant like his master. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more will they call those of his household! Therefore do not fear them. For there is nothing covered that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known.”

FEAR GOD AND NOT MAN

Matthew 10:27-31

[Galilee]

“Whatever I tell you in the dark, speak in the light; and what you hear in the ear, preach on the housetops. And do not fear those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul. But rather fear Him who is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. Are not two sparrows sold for a copper coin? And not one of them falls to the ground apart from your Father's will. But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Do not fear therefore; you are of more value than many sparrows.”

CONFESS CHRIST BEFORE MEN

Matthew 10:32-33

[Galilee]

“Therefore whoever confesses Me before men, him I will also confess before My Father who is in Heaven. But whoever denies Me before men, him I will also deny before My Father who is in Heaven.”

CHRIST BRINGS A SWORD, NOT PEACE

Matthew 10:34-39

[Galilee]

“Do not think that I came to bring peace on earth. I did not come to bring peace but a sword. For I have come to

'set a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.' [Micah 7:6]

And

'a man's foes will be those of his own household.' [Micah 7:6]

“He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me.

“He who finds his life will lose it, and he who loses his life for My sake will find it.”

RECEIVE IN HIS NAME
Matthew 10:40-11:1; Mark 6:12-13 and Luke 9:6
[Galilee]

“He who receives you receives Me, and he who receives Me receives Him who sent Me.

“He who receives a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward. And he who receives a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

“And whoever gives one of these little ones only a cup of cold water in the name of a disciple, assuredly, I say to you, he shall by no means lose his reward.”

Now it came to pass, when Jesus finished commanding His twelve disciples, that He departed from there to teach and to preach in their cities.

So they departed and went out through the towns preaching the gospel and that people should repent. And they cast out many demons, and anointed with oil many who were sick, and healed them everywhere.

EARLY 29 A.D.
JOHN THE BAPTIST BEHEADED
Matthew 14:1-12; Mark 6:14-29 and Luke 9:7-9
[Galilee]

Now at that time, Herod the tetrarch heard the report about Jesus and all that was done by Him, for His name had become well known. But when Herod heard, he was perplexed, he said to his servants,

“This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead, and therefore these powers are at work in Him. John I have beheaded, but who is this of whom I hear such things?”

Others said,

“it is Elijah.”

And others said,

“It is the Prophet, or like one of the prophets.”

For Herod himself had sent and laid hold of John, bound and put him in prison for the sake of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife; for he had married her. For John had said to Herod,

“It is not lawful for you to have her, your brother's wife.”

Therefore Herod and Herodias held it against him and although they wanted to put him to death, they could not for Herod feared John and the multitude, because he was a just and holy man and the multitudes counted him as a prophet so Herod protected him. And when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.

Then an opportune day came when Herod's birthday was celebrated and he gave a feast for his nobles, the high officers, and the chief men of Galilee.

And when Herodias' daughter herself came in and danced before them and pleased Herod and those who sat with him, the king promised with an oath saying to the girl,

“Ask me whatever you want, and I will give it to you.”

He also swore to her,

“Whatever you ask me, I will give you, up to half of my kingdom.”

So she went out and said to her mother,

“What shall I ask?”

And she said,

“The head of John the Baptist!”

Immediately she came in with haste to the king by her mother, asked, saying,

“I want you to give me at once the head of John the Baptist here on a platter.”

And the king was exceedingly sorry; nevertheless, because of the oaths, and because of those that sat with him at the table, he did not want to refuse her. And immediately the king sent an executioner and commanded his head be brought and given to her.

And he went and beheaded him in prison, brought his head on a platter, and gave it to the girl; and the girl brought the head and gave it to her mother. And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took away the body, buried it by laying it in a tomb, and went and told Jesus.

APPROX. MARCH 29 A.D.

JESUS FEEDS THE FIVE THOUSAND

Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; Luke 9:10-17 and John 6:1-15

[Eastern shore of Sea of Galilee]

Then the apostles gathered to Jesus, when they had returned, and told Him all things, both what they had done and what they had taught. And He said to them,

“Come aside by yourselves to a deserted place and rest a while.”

For there were many coming and going, and they did not even have time to eat. And He took them and went in the boat by themselves across the Sea of Galilee, which is the Sea of Tiberius and into a deserted place belonging to the city called Bethsaida.

But the multitudes heard it, saw them departing, and many knew Him because they saw His signs which He performed on those who were diseased and ran there on foot from all the cities. They arrived before them and came together to Him.

And when Jesus went out He saw a great multitude; and He was moved with compassion for them, because they were like sheep not having a shepherd.

So He began to teach about the Kingdom of God and heal their sick and Jesus went up on a mountain. And when it was evening and the day was far spent and began to wear away, the twelve came and sat with Him and said to Him,

“This is a deserted place here, and already the hour is late. Send the multitudes away that they may go into the surrounding country, villages, and towns to lodge and buy themselves bread and food; for they have nothing to eat.”

Now the Passover, a feast of the Jews, was near. Then Jesus lifted up His eyes, and seeing a great multitude coming toward Him, He said to them,

“They do not need to go away.”

And He said to Philip,

“Where shall we buy bread, that these may eat? You give them something to eat.”

But this He said to test him, for He Himself knew what He would do. Philip answered Him,

“Shall we go and buy 200 denarii's worth of bread and give them something to eat? It is not sufficient for them, that everyone of them may have a little.”

But He said to them,

“How many loaves do you have? Go and see.”

When they found out, one of His disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, said to Him,

“There is a lad here who has only five barley loaves and two small fish, but what are they among so many unless we go and buy food for all these people.”

For there were about 5,000 men, besides women and children. He said,

“Bring them here to Me.”

And He commanded His disciples,

“Make them sit down in groups of fifty.”

Now there was much green grass in the place. So the men sat down in ranks, in hundreds and in fifties, and numbered about 5,000.

And Jesus took the five loaves and the two fish, He looked up to Heaven, blessed and broke the loaves and gave them to His disciples to set before the multitude and the two fish He divided among them all; as much as they wanted. So when they all ate and were filled, He said to His disciples,

“Gather up the fragments that remain, so that nothing is lost.”

Therefore they gathered them up, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves and of the fish which were left over by those who had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the sign that Jesus did, said,

“This is truly the Prophet who is come into the world.”

Therefore when Jesus perceived that they were about to come and take Him by force to make Him king, He departed again to a mountain by Himself alone.

JESUS WALKS ON WATER
Matthew 14:22-36; Mark 6:45-56 and John 6:16-21
[Sea of Galilee]

And when evening came, His disciples went down to the sea, and immediately Jesus made His disciples get into the boat and go before Him to the other side, to Bethsaida toward Capernaum while He sent the multitudes away.

And when He had sent the multitudes away, He went up on a mountain by Himself to pray. And when evening had come, He was alone there. And it was now dark, and Jesus had not come to them. Then the sea arose because a great wind was blowing. But the boat was now in the middle of the sea, and tossed by the waves. Then He saw them straining at rowing, for the wind was against them. Now in the fourth watch of the night, after they had rowed about three or four miles, He came to them, walking on the sea and drawing near the boat, would have passed them by. And when the disciples saw Him walking on the sea, they were troubled and afraid, saying,

“It is a ghost!”

And they cried out for fear. But immediately Jesus spoke to them, saying,

“Be of good cheer! It is I; do not be afraid.”

And Peter answered Him and said,

“Lord, if it is You, command me to come to You on the water.”

So He said,

“Come.”

And when Peter had come down out of the boat, he walked on the water to go to Jesus. But when he saw that the wind was boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink he cried out, saying,

“Lord, save me!”

And immediately Jesus stretched out His hand and caught him, and said to him,

“O you of little faith, why did you doubt?”

Then they willingly received Him into the boat. And when they got into the boat, the wind ceased. And they were greatly amazed in themselves beyond measure and marvelled. For they had not understood about the loaves, because their heart was hardened. Then those who were in the boat came and worshiped Him, saying,

“Truly You are the Son of God.”

And immediately the boat was at the land where they were going. When they had crossed over, they came to the land of Gennesaret and anchored there. And when they came out of the boat, immediately the men and the other people recognised Him, they ran and sent throughout that whole surrounding region, and began to carry about on beds those who were sick to wherever they heard He was.

Wherever He entered, into villages, cities, or the country, they laid the sick in the marketplaces, and begged Him that they might just touch the border or hem of His garment. And as many as touched it were made perfectly well.

CHRIST IS THE BREAD FROM HEAVEN

John 6:22-40

[Capernaum]

On the following day, when the people who were standing on the other side of the sea saw that there was no other boat there, except that one which His disciples had entered, and that Jesus had not entered the boat with His disciples, but His disciples had gone away alone. However, other boats came in from Tiberias, near the place where they ate bread after the Lord had given thanks. When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, nor His disciples, they also got into boats and came to Capernaum, seeking Jesus. And when they found Him on the other side of the sea, they said to Him,

“Rabbi, when did You come here?”

Jesus answered them and said,

“Most assuredly, I say to you, you seek Me, not because you saw the signs, but because you ate of the loaves and were filled.

“Do not labour for the food which perishes, but for the food which endures to everlasting life, which the Son of Man will give you, because God the Father has set His seal on Him.”

Then they said to Him,

“What shall we do, that we may work the works of God?”

Jesus answered and said to them,

“This is the work of God, that you believe in Him whom He sent.”

Therefore they said to Him,

“What sign will You perform then, that we may see it and believe You? What work will You do? Our fathers ate the manna in the desert; as it is written, *‘He gave them bread from heaven to eat.’*” [Exodus 16:4, Nehemiah 9:15, Psalm 78:24]

Then Jesus said to them,

“Most assuredly, I say to you, Moses did not give you the bread from Heaven, but My Father gives you the true bread from Heaven.

“For the bread of God is He who comes down from Heaven and gives life to the world.”

Then they said to Him,

“Lord, give us this bread always.”

And Jesus said to them,

“I am the bread of life. He who comes to Me shall never hunger, and he who believes in Me shall never thirst.

“But I say to you that you have seen Me and yet do not believe. All that the Father gives Me will come to Me, and the one who comes to Me I will by no means cast out. For I have come down from Heaven, not to do My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me.

“This is the will of the Father who sent Me, that of all He has given Me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up at the last day. And this is the will of Him who sent Me, that everyone who sees the Son and believes in Him may have everlasting life; and I will raise him up at the last day.”

THE JEWS REJECT THE BREAD FROM HEAVEN

John 6:41-59

[Capernaum]

The Jews then murmured against Him, because He said,

“I am the bread which came down from Heaven.”

And they said,

“Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? How is it then that He says, 'I have come down from Heaven'?”

Jesus therefore answered and said to them,

“Do not murmur among yourselves. No one can come to Me unless the Father who sent Me draws him; and I will raise him up at the last day.

“It is written in the prophets,
'And they shall all be taught by God.' [Isaiah 54:13]

“Therefore everyone who has heard and learned from the Father comes to Me. Not that anyone has seen the Father, except He who is from God; He has seen the Father. Most assuredly, I say to you, he who believes in Me has everlasting life.

“I am the bread of life. Your fathers ate the manna in the wilderness, and are dead. This is the bread which comes down from Heaven, that one may eat of it and not die. I am the living bread which came down from Heaven. If anyone eats of this bread, he will live forever; and the bread that I shall give is My flesh, which I shall give for the life of the world.”

The Jews therefore quarrelled among themselves, saying,

“How can this Man give us His flesh to eat?”

Then Jesus said to them,

“Most assuredly, I say to you, unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink His blood, you have no life in you.

“Whoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood abides in Me, and I in him. As the living Father sent Me, and I live because of the Father, so he who feeds on Me will live because of Me.

“This is the bread which came down from Heaven--not as your fathers ate the manna, and are dead. He who eats this bread will live forever.”

These things He said in the synagogue as He taught in Capernaum.

THE DISCIPLES MURMUR AGAINST JESUS
John 6:60-7:1
[Capernaum]

Therefore many of His disciples, when they heard this, said,

“This is a hard saying; who can understand it?”

When Jesus knew in Himself that His disciples murmured about this, He said to them,

“Does this offend you? What then if you should see the Son of Man ascend where He was before? It is the Spirit that gives life; the flesh profits nothing. The words that I speak to you are spirit, and they are life. But there are some of you who do not believe.”

For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were who did not believe, and who would betray Him. And He said,

“Therefore I have said to you that no one can come to Me unless it has been granted to him by My Father.”

From that time many of His disciples went back and walked with Him no more. Then Jesus said to the twelve,

“Do you also want to go away?”

Then Simon Peter answered Him,

“Lord, to whom shall we go? You have the words of eternal life. Also we have come to believe and know that You are the Christ, the Son of the living God.”

Jesus answered them,

“Did I not choose you, the twelve, and one of you is a devil?”

He spoke of Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon, for it was he who would betray Him, being one of the twelve. After these things Jesus walked in Galilee; for He did not want to walk in Judea, because the Jews sought to kill Him.

CLEAN THE INSIDE FIRST
Matthew 15:1-20 and Mark 7:1-23
[Galilee]

Then the Pharisees and some of the scribes came together to Him, having come from Jerusalem. Now when they saw some of His disciples eat bread with defiled hands, that is, with unwashed hands, they found fault. For the Pharisees and all the Jews do not eat unless they wash their hands in a special way, holding the tradition of the elders. When they come from the marketplace, they do not eat unless they wash. And there are many other things which they have received and hold, like the washing of cups, pitchers, copper vessels, and couches. Then the Pharisees and scribes asked Him,

“Why do Your disciples transgress and not walk according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashed hands?”

But He answered and said to them,

“Why do you transgress the commandment of God because of your tradition? For God commands and Moses said,
‘Honour your father and mother,’ [Exodus 20:12, Deuteronomy 5:16]

and

'He who curses father or mother, let him be put to death.' [Exodus 21:17]

“But you say, 'Whoever says to his father or mother,

“Whatever profit you might have received from me is Corban (that is, dedicated to the temple); is released from honouring and no longer let him do anything for his father or his mother.'”

“Thus you have made the commandment of God of no effect by your tradition which you have handed down. And many such things you do. Hypocrites!

“Well did Isaiah prophesy about you, saying:

'These people draw near to Me with their mouth, and honour Me with their lips, but their heart is far from Me. And in vain do they worship Me teaching as doctrine the commandments of men.' [Isaiah 29:13]

“For laying aside the commandment of God, you hold the tradition of men--the washing of pitchers and cups, and many other such things you do.”

And He said to them,

“All too well you reject the commandment of God, that you may keep your tradition.”

And when He had called the multitude to Him, He said to them,

“Hear Me, everyone and understand: There is nothing that enters a man, by way of the mouth from outside which defiles a man; but the things which come out of his mouth, those are the things that defile a man. If anyone has ears to hear, let him hear!”

And when he had entered a house away from the crowd, then His disciples came and said to Him,

“Do You know that the Pharisees were offended when they heard this saying?”

But He answered and said,

“Every plant which My Heavenly Father has not planted will be uprooted. Let them alone. They are blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind leads the blind, both will fall into a ditch.”

Then Peter answered and said to Him,

“Explain this parable to us.”

So Jesus said to them,

“Are you also still without understanding? Do you not yet perceive and understand that whatever enters a man from outside cannot defile him; because it does not enter his heart but enters his mouth and into his stomach, and is eliminated, thus purifying all foods?”

And He said,

“But those things which proceed out of the mouth come from the heart, and they defile a man. For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, licentiousness, an evil eye, pride, foolishness. All these things come from within and defile a man, but to eat with unwashed hands does not defile a man.”

APPROX. JUNE 29 A.D.

JESUS HEALS THE DAUGHTER OF A GENTILE

Matthew 15:21-28 and Mark 7:24-30

[Tyre and Sidon on Phoenician coast]

Then Jesus arose and departed to the region of Tyre and Sidon. And He entered a house and wanted no one to know it, but He could not be hidden. For behold, a woman of Canaan came from that region, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit heard about Him, and she came and fell at His feet.

The woman was a Greek, a Syro-Phoenician by birth, and she kept asking Him to cast the demon out of her daughter, saying,

“Have mercy on me, O Lord, Son of David! My daughter is severely demon-possessed.”

But He answered her not a word. And His disciples came and urged Him, saying,

“Send her away, for she cries out after us.”

But He answered and said,

“I was not sent except to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.”

Then she came and worshiped Him, saying,

“Lord, help me!”

But He answered and said,

“Let the children be filled first, for it is not good to take the children's bread and throw it to the little dogs.”

And she answered and said to Him,

“Yes, Lord, that is true yet even the little dogs under the table eat from the children's crumbs which fall from their master's table.”

Then Jesus answered and said to her,

“O woman, great is your faith! For this saying go your way and let it be to you as you desire; the demon has gone out of your daughter.”

Her daughter was healed from that very hour. And when she had come to her house, she found the demon gone out, and her daughter lying on the bed.

JESUS HEALS A DEAF MUTE
Matthew 15:29-31 and Mark 7:31-37
[Decapolis region south-east of Sea of Galilee]

And Jesus again, departing from the region of Tyre and Sidon, He came through the midst of the region of Decapolis, skirted the Sea of Galilee, and went up on the mountain and sat down there. Then great multitudes came to Him, having with them those who were lame, blind, mute, maimed, and many others; and they laid them down at Jesus' feet, and He healed them.

Then they brought to Him one who was deaf and had an impediment in his speech, and they begged Him to put His hand on him. And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers in his ears, and he spat and touched his tongue. Then, looking up to Heaven, he sighed, and said to him,

“Ephphatha,” that is,
“Be opened.”

Immediately his ears were opened, and the impediment of his tongue was loosed, and he spoke plainly. Then He commanded them that they should tell no one; but the more He commanded them, the more widely they proclaimed it. So the multitude was astonished and marvelled beyond measure when they saw the mute speaking, the maimed made whole, the lame walking, and the blind seeing; and they glorified the God of Israel, saying,

“He has done all things well, He makes both the deaf to hear and the mute to speak.”

JESUS FEEDS THE FOUR THOUSAND
Matthew 15:32-39 and Mark 8:1-10
[Decapolis region south-east of Sea of Galilee]

In those days, the multitude being very great and having to eat, Jesus called his disciples to Him and said to them,

“I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now continued to be with three days and have nothing to eat. And if I send them away, which I do not want to, hungry to their own houses, they will faint on the way; for some of them have come from afar.”

Then his disciples answered and said to Him,

“Where could we get enough bread and how can one satisfy these people with bread here in the wilderness to fill such a great multitude?”

Jesus asked them,

“How many loaves do you have?”

And they said,

“Seven and a few little fish.”

And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground. And He took the seven loaves and the fish and gave thanks, broke them and gave them to His disciples to set before them; and the disciples set them before the multitudes.

So they all ate and were filled, and they took up seven large baskets full of the fragments that were left over. Now those who had eaten were about four thousand men, besides women and children. And He sent away the multitude, and immediately He got into the boat with His disciples and came to the region of Magdala (Dalmanutha).

THE SIGN OF THE PROPHET JONAH

Matthew 16:1-4 and Mark 8:11-12

[Magdala on west shore of Sea of Galilee]

Then the Pharisees and Sadducees came out, and began to dispute with Him by testing Him. They asked that He would show them a sign from Heaven. But He sighed deeply in His spirit, answered and said to them,

“Why does this generation seek a sign? When it is evening you say,
'It will be fair weather, for the sky is red';
and in the morning,
'It will be foul weather today, for the sky is red and threatening.'

“Hypocrites! You know how to discern the face of the sky, but you cannot discern the signs of the times.

“A wicked and adulterous generation seeks after a sign. Assuredly, I say to you, no sign shall be given to it except the sign of the prophet Jonah.”

And He left them and departed.

BEWARE OF HYPOCRISY

Matthew 16:5-12 and Mark 8:13-21

[Bethsaida]

And He left them, and getting into the boat again, departed to the other side. And when His disciples had come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread, and they did not have more than one loaf with them in the boat. Then Jesus charged them saying,

“Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees and of the leaven of Herod.”

So they reasoned among themselves, saying,

“It is because we have taken no bread.”

But when Jesus perceived and was aware of it, He said to them,

“O you of little faith, why do you reason among yourselves because you have brought no bread? Do you not yet perceive nor understand? Is your heart still hardened? Having eyes, do you not see? And having ears do you not hear? And do you not remember? When I broke the five loaves for the five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments did you take up?”

They said to Him,

“Twelve.”

“And when I broke the seven loaves for the four thousand, how many large baskets full of fragments did you take up?”

And they said,

“Seven.”

So He said to them,

“How is it you do not understand that I did not speak to you concerning bread? - But you should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees.”

Then they understood that He did not tell them to beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and Sadducees.

JESUS HEALS A BLIND MAN

Mark 8:22-26

[Bethsaida]

Then He came to Bethsaida; and they brought a blind man to Him, and begged Him to touch him. So He took the blind man by the hand and led him out of the town. And when He had spit on his eyes and put His hands on him, He asked him if he saw anything. And he looked up and said,

“I see men like trees, walking.”

Then He put His hands on his eyes again and made him look up. And he was restored and saw everyone clearly. And He sent him away to his house, saying,

“Neither go into the town, nor tell anyone in the town.”

PETER ACKNOWLEDGES JESUS AS THE CHRIST
Matthew 16:13-20; Mark 8:27-30 and Luke 9:18-21
[Caesarea Philippi]

Now it happened, as He was alone praying, that His disciples joined Him and Jesus and His disciples went out and came into the region and towns of Caesarea Philippi; and on the road He asked His disciples, saying to them,

“Who do men and the crowds say that I, the Son of Man, am?”

So they answered and said,

“Some say John the Baptist; but some say, Elijah; and others say that Jeremiah or one of the old prophets has risen again.”

He said to them,

“But who do you say that I am?”

And Simon Peter answered and said,

“You are the Christ, the Son of the Living God.”

Jesus answered and said to him,

“Blessed are you, Simon Bar-Jonah, for flesh and blood has not revealed this to you, but My Father who is in Heaven. And I also say to you that you are Peter, and on this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades shall not prevail against it. And I will give you the keys of the Kingdom of Heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in Heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in Heaven.”

Then He charged, commanded and strictly warned His disciples that they should tell no one about Him and that He was Jesus the Christ.

JESUS PREDICTS HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION
Matthew 16:21-23; Mark 8:31-33 and Luke 9:22
[Caesarea Philippi]

From that time Jesus began to teach and show His disciples, saying,

“The Son of Man must suffer many things, and be rejected by the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised the third day.”

He spoke this word openly. Then Peter took Him aside and began to rebuke Him, saying,

“Far be it from You, Lord; this shall not happen to You!”

But when He had turned around and looked at His disciples, He turned to Peter and rebuked him, saying,

“Get behind Me, Satan! You are an offence to Me, for you are not mindful of the things of God, but the things of men.”

TAKE UP YOUR CROSS DAILY
Matthew 16:24-28; Mark 8:34-9:1 and Luke 9:23-27
[Caesarea Philippi]

And when He had called the people to Him, with His disciples also, He said to them all,

“If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow Me.

“For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake and the gospel's will save and find it. For what advantage or profit is it to a man if he gains the whole world, and is himself destroyed or lost (or--loses his own soul)? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul?

“For whoever is ashamed of Me and My words in this adulterous and sinful generation, of him the Son of Man will also be ashamed when He comes in His own glory and in His Father's, with the holy angels, and then He will reward each according to his works.”

And He said to them,

“Assuredly, I say and tell you truly, that there are some standing here who shall not taste death till they see the Son of Man coming in His Kingdom and the Kingdom of God present with power.”

POSSIBLY FEAST OF TRUMPETS 29 A.D.

THE VISION OF GOD'S COMING KINGDOM
Matthew 17:1-13; Mark 9:2-13 and Luke 9:28-36
[Probably Mt Hermon]

And it came to pass, about eight days after these sayings, (after six days) Jesus took Peter, John and James his brother, brought and led them up on a high mountain apart by themselves to pray.

And as He prayed, He was transfigured before them. And the appearance of His face was altered and shone like the sun, and His clothing became shining, exceedingly white and glistening, like light and snow, such as no launderer on earth can whiten them.

Then, behold, two men talked with Jesus, who were Moses and Elijah, who appeared in glory and spoke of His decease which He was about to accomplish at Jerusalem. But Peter and those with him were heavy with sleep; and when they were fully awake, they saw His glory and the two men who stood with Him. And it happened, that as they were parting from Him, Peter answered and said to Jesus,

“Lord (Rabbi, Master), it is good for us to be here; if You wish, let us make three tabernacles: one for You, one for Moses, and one for Elijah.”

--because he did not know what to say, for they were greatly afraid.

While he was still speaking and saying this, behold a bright cloud came and overshadowed them; and they were fearful as they entered the cloud. And suddenly a voice came out of the cloud, saying,

“This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. Hear Him!”

And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their faces and were greatly afraid. And when the voice had ceased Jesus came and touched them and said,

“Arise, and do not be afraid.”

Suddenly when they had lifted up their eyes and looked around, they saw no one anymore, but only Jesus alone with themselves. Now as they came down from the mountain, Jesus commanded them, saying,

“Tell the vision to no one until the Son of Man is risen from the dead.”

So they kept quiet and kept this word to themselves and told no one in those days any of the things they had seen, and they questioned what the rising from the dead meant. And His disciples asked Him, saying,

“Why then do the scribes say that Elijah must come first?”

Then Jesus answered and said to them,

“Elijah truly is coming and will come first, and will restore all things. But I say to you that Elijah has come already, and they did not know him but did to him whatever they wished, as it is written of him. And how is it likewise written concerning the Son of Man, that He must suffer many things at their hands and be treated with contempt?”

Then the disciples understood that He spoke to them of John the Baptist.

JESUS HEALS A FATHER'S SON
Matthew 17:14-21; Mark 9:14-29 and Luke 9:37-42
[Caesarea Philippi]

Now it happened on the next day, when He had come down from the mountain and came to His disciples, that He saw a great multitude around them, and scribes disputing with them.

Immediately, when they saw Him, all the people were greatly amazed, running to Him, and greeted Him. And He asked the scribes,

“What are you discussing with them?”

Suddenly, a man from the multitude came to Him, kneeling down to Him and cried, saying,

“Teacher, I brought You my son. I implore You, look on my son for he is my only child and have mercy on him for he is an epileptic with a mute spirit and suffers severely. And wherever it seizes him he suddenly cries out; it throws him down and he often falls into the fire and often into the water. It convulses him so that

he foams at the mouth, gnashes his teeth, becomes rigid, and bruising him, it departs from him with great difficulty.

So I brought him to Your disciples and implored them that they should cast it out, and cure him but they could not.”

Then Jesus answered and said,

“O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I bear with you? Bring your son here to Me.”

Then they brought him to Him. And as He was still coming it saw Him, immediately the spirit (demon) threw him down and he fell on the ground and convulsed him and wallowed, foaming at the mouth. So He asked his father,

“How long has this been happening to him?”

And he said,

“From childhood. And often he has thrown him both into the fire and into the water to destroy him. But if You can do anything, have compassion on us and help us.”

Jesus said to him,

“If you can believe, all things are possible to him who believes.”

Immediately the father of the child cried out and said with tears,

“Lord, I believe; help my unbelief!”

When Jesus saw the people running together, He rebuked the unclean spirit (the demon), saying,

“You deaf and dumb spirit, I command you, come out of him, and enter him no more!”

Then the spirit cried out, convulsed him greatly, and came out of him. And he became as one dead, so that many said,

“He is dead.”

But Jesus took him by the hand and lifted him up, and arose, and Jesus gave him back to his father and the child was cured from that very hour.

And when He had come into the house, His disciples came and asked Him privately,

“Why could we not cast him out?”

So Jesus said to them,

“Because of your unbelief; for assuredly, I say to you, if you have faith as a mustard seed, you will say to this mountain,
'Move from here to there,'
and it will move; and nothing will be impossible for you.
However, this kind does not go out except by prayer and fasting.”

JESUS PREDICTS HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION A SECOND TIME

Matthew 17:22-23; Mark 9:30-32 and Luke 9:43-45

[Galilee]

And they were all amazed at the majesty of God. Then they departed from there and passed through Galilee, and He did not want anyone to know it. Now while they were staying in Galilee, Jesus taught His disciples and said to them,

“Let these words sink down into your ears, for the Son of Man is about to be betrayed and delivered into the hands of men, and they will kill Him, and after He is killed, He will rise the third day.”

And they were exceedingly sorrowful but they did not understand this saying, and it was hidden from them so that they did not perceive it; and they were afraid to ask Him about this saying.

JESUS AND PETER PAY THEIR TAXES

Matthew 17:24-27

[Capernaum]

And when they had come to Capernaum, those who received the temple tax came to Peter and said,

“Does your Teacher not pay the temple tax?”

He said,

“Yes.”

And when he had come into the house, Jesus anticipated him, saying,

“What do you think, Simon? From whom do the kings of the earth take customs or taxes, from their own sons or from strangers?”

Peter said to Him,

“From strangers.”

Jesus said to him,

“Then the sons are free. Nevertheless, lest we offend them, go to the sea, cast in a hook, and take the fish that comes up first. And when you have opened its mouth, you will find a piece of money, take that and give it to them for Me and you.”

WHICH DISCIPLE IS GREATER?
Matthew 18:1-5; Mark 9:33-37 and Luke 9:46-48
[Capernaum]

A dispute arose among them as to which of them would be the greatest. Then He came to Capernaum. And when He was in the house He asked,

“What was it you disputed among yourselves on the road?”

But they kept silent, for on the road they had disputed among themselves who would be the greatest. At that time the disciples came to Jesus saying,

“Who then is the greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven?”

And He sat down, called the twelve, perceiving the thought of their heart, said to them,

“If anyone desires to be first, he shall be last of all and servant of all.”

And Jesus called and took a little child and set him in the midst of them by Him. And when He had taken him in His arms, He said to them,

“Assuredly, I say to you, unless you are converted and become as little children, you will by no means enter the Kingdom of Heaven. Therefore whoever humbles himself as this little child is the greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven.

“And whoever receives this little child or one like him in My name receives Me; and whoever receives Me, receives not Me but Him who sent Me. For he who is least among you all will be great.”

BE FOR CHRIST
Mark 9:38-41 and Luke 9:49-50
[Capernaum]

Then John answered Him, saying,

“Master, we saw someone who does not follow us casting out demons in Your name, and we forbade him because he does not follow us.”

But Jesus said to him,

“Do not forbid him, for no one who works a miracle in My name cannot soon afterward speak evil of Me. For he who is not against us is for us and on our side.

“He who receives a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward. And he who receives a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward. For whoever gives you or one of these little ones only a cup of cold water to drink in My name or of a disciple, because you belong to Christ, assuredly, I say to you, he shall by no means lose his reward.”

BEWARE OF OFFENSES
Matthew 18:6-14 and Mark 9:42-50
[Galilee]

“But whoever causes one of these little ones who believes in Me to sin and stumble, it would be better for him if a millstone were hung around his neck, and he were thrown in the depth of the sea and drowned.

“Woe to the world because of offences! For offences must come, but woe to that man by whom the offence comes! And if your hand makes or causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it from you. It is better for you to enter into life maimed, rather than having two hands, be cast and go to hell, into the everlasting fire that shall never be quenched where

'their worm does not die and the fire is not quenched.' [Isaiah 66:24]

“And if your foot makes or causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it off from you. It is better for you to enter life lame, than having two feet, be cast and go to hell, into the everlasting fire that shall never be quenched where

'their worm does not die and the fire is not quenched.' [Isaiah 66:24]

“And if your eye makes or causes you to sin, pluck it out and cast it from you. It is better for you to enter the Kingdom of God and life with one eye, rather than having two eyes, to be cast into hellfire where

'their worm does not die and the fire is not quenched.' [Isaiah 66:24]

“For everyone will be seasoned with fire, and every sacrifice will be seasoned with salt. Salt is good, but if the salt loses its flavour, how will you season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace with one another. Take heed that you do not despise one of these little ones, for I say to you that in Heaven their angels always see the face of My Father who is in Heaven.

“For the Son of Man has come to save that which was lost. What do think? If a man has a hundred sheep, and one of them goes astray, does he not leave the ninety-nine and go to the mountains to seek the one that is straying?

“And if he should find it, assuredly, I say to you, he rejoices more over that one sheep than over the ninety-nine that did not go astray. Even so it is not the will of your Father who is in Heaven that one of these little ones should perish.”

CONFRONTING A BROTHER WHO HAS SINNED AGAINST YOU
Matthew 18:15-20
[Galilee]

“Moreover if your brother sins against you go and tell him his fault between you and him alone. If he hears you, you have gained your brother.

“But if he will not hear you, take with you one or two more, that

'By the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.'
[Deuteronomy 19:15]

“And if he refuses to hear them, tell it to the church. But if he refuses even to hear the church, let him be to you like a heathen and a tax collector.

“Assuredly, I say to you, whatever you bind on earth will be bound in Heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in Heaven. Again I say to you that if two of you agree on earth concerning anything that they ask, it will be done for them by My Father in Heaven.

“For where two or three are gathered together in My name, I am there in the midst of them.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE UNFORGIVING SERVANT

Matthew 18:21-35

[Galilee]

Then Peter came to Him and said,

“Lord, how often shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? Up to seven times?”

Jesus said to him,

“I do not say to you, up to seven times, but up to seventy times seven.

“Therefore the Kingdom of Heaven is like a certain king who wanted to settle accounts with his servants.

“And when he had begun to settle accounts, one was brought to him who owed him ten thousand talents. But as he was not able to pay, his master commanded that he be sold, with his wife and children and all that he had, and that payment be made. The servant therefore fell down before him, saying,

'Master, have patience with me, and I will pay you all.'

“Then the master of that servant was moved with compassion, released him, and forgave him the debt. But that servant went out and found one of his fellow servants who owed him a hundred denarii; and he laid hands on him and took him by the throat, saying,

'Pay me what you owe!'

“So his fellow servant fell down at his feet begged him, saying,

'Have patience with me, and I will pay you all.'

“And he would not, but went and threw him into prison till he should pay the debt. So when his fellow servants saw what had been done, they were very grieved, and came and told their master all that had been done.

“Then his master, after he had called him, said to him,

'You wicked servant! I forgave you all that debt because you begged me. Should you not also have had compassion on your fellow servant, just as I had pity on you?'

“And his master was angry, and delivered him to the torturers, until he should pay all that was due to him.

“So My Heavenly Father also will do to you if each of you, from his heart, does not forgive his brother his trespasses.”

APPROX. SEPTEMBER 29 A.D.

JESUS IS CHIDED BY HIS UNBELIEVING BROTHERS

John 7:2-10

[Galilee]

Now the Jews' Feast of Tabernacles was at hand. His brothers therefore said to Him,

“Depart from here and go into Judea, that Your disciples also may see the works that You are doing. For no one does anything in secret while he himself seeks to be known openly. If You do these things, show Yourself to the world.”

For even His brothers did not believe in Him. Then Jesus said to them,

“My time has not yet come, but your time is always ready. The world cannot hate you, but it hates Me because I testify of it that its works are evil.

“You go up to this feast, I am not yet going up to this feast, for My time has not yet fully come.”

When He had said these things to them, He remained in Galilee. But when His brothers had gone up, then He also went up to the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

A VILLAGE OF SAMARITANS REJECT JESUS

Luke 9:51-56

[Samaria]

Now it came to pass, when the time had come for Him to be received up, that He steadfastly set His face to go to Jerusalem, and sent messengers before His face. And as they went, they entered a village of the Samaritans, to prepare for Him. But they did not receive Him, because His face was set for the journey to Jerusalem. And when His disciples James and John saw this, they said,

“Lord, do You want us to command fire to come down from heaven and consume them, just as Elijah did?”

But He turned and rebuked them, and said,

“You do not know what manner of spirit you are of.
For the Son of Man did not come to destroy men's lives but to save them.”

And they went to another village.

COUNT THE COST AND FOLLOW ME
Matthew 8:19-22 and Luke 9:57-62
[Samaria]

Now it happened as they journeyed on the road, that a certain scribe came and said to Him,

“Lord, (Teacher) I will follow You wherever You go.”

And Jesus said to him,

“Foxes have holes and birds of the air have nests, but the Son of Man has nowhere to lay His head.”

Then another of His disciples said to Him,

“Lord, let me first go and bury my father.”

But Jesus said to him,

“Follow Me, and let the dead bury their own dead, but you go and preach the Kingdom of God.”

And another also said,

“Lord, I will follow You, but let me first go and bid them farewell who are at my house.”

But Jesus said to him,

“No one, having put his hand to the plow, and looking back, is fit for the Kingdom of God.”

FEAST OF TABERNACLES 29 A.D.

DIVISION AMONG THE PEOPLE AT THE FEAST
John 7:11-24
[Jerusalem]

Then the Jews sought Him at the Feast, and said,

“Where is He?”

And there was much murmuring among the people concerning Him. Some said,

“He is good”;

Others said,

“No, on the contrary, He deceives the people.”

However, no one spoke openly of Him for fear of the Jews. Now about the middle of the Feast Jesus went up into the temple and taught. And the Jews marvelled, saying,

“How does this Man know letters, having never studied?”

Jesus answered them and said,

“My doctrine is not Mine, but His who sent Me. If anyone wants to do His will, he shall know concerning the doctrine, whether it is from God or whether I speak on My own authority. He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who seeks the glory of the One who sent Him is true, and no unrighteousness is in Him. Did not Moses give you the Law, and yet none of you keeps the Law? Why do you seek to kill Me?”

The people answered and said,

“You have a demon. Who is seeking to kill You?”

Jesus answered and said to them,

“I did one work, and you all marvel. Moses therefore gave you circumcision (not that it is from Moses, but from the fathers), and you circumcise a man on the Sabbath. If a man receives circumcision on the Sabbath, so that the Law of Moses should not be broken, are you angry with Me because I made a man completely well on the Sabbath? Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment.”

IS THIS TRULY THE CHRIST? **John 7:25-31**

Then some of them from Jerusalem said,

“Is this not He whom they seek to kill? But look! He speaks boldly, and they say nothing to Him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is truly the Christ?”

“However, we know where this Man is from; but when the Christ comes, no one knows where He is from.”

Then Jesus cried out, as He taught in the temple, saying,

“You both know Me, and you know where I am from; and I have not come of Myself, but He who sent Me is true, whom you do not know. But I know Him, for I am from Him, and He sent Me.”

Then they sought to take Him; but no one laid a hand on Him, because His hour had not yet come. And many of the people believed in Him, and said,

“When the Christ comes, will He do more signs than these which this Man has done?”

WHERE I GO YOU CANNOT COME

John 7:32-36

[Jerusalem]

The Pharisees heard the crowd murmuring these things concerning Him, and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take Him. Then Jesus said to them,

“I shall be with you a little while longer, and then I go to Him who sent Me.
You will seek Me and not find Me, and where I am you cannot come.”

Then the Jews said among themselves,

“Where does He intend to go that we shall not find Him? Does He intend to go to the Dispersion among the Greeks and teach the Greeks? What is this thing that He said, 'You will seek Me and not find Me, and where I go you cannot come?'”

RIVERS OF LIVING WATER

John 7:37-39

[Jerusalem]

On the last day, that great day of the Feast, Jesus stood and cried out, saying,

“If anyone thirsts, let him come to Me and drink. He who believes in Me, as the Scripture has said, out of his heart will flow rivers of living water.”

But this He spoke concerning the spirit, which those believing in Him would receive; for the Holy Spirit was not yet given, because Jesus was not yet glorified.

WHO IS HE?

John 7:40-44

[Jerusalem]

Therefore many from the crowd, when they heard this saying, said,

“Truly this is the Prophet.”

Others said,

“This is the Christ,”

but some said,

“Will the Christ come out of Galilee? Has not the Scripture said that the Christ comes from the seed of David and from the town of Bethlehem, where David was?”

So there was a division among the people because of Him. Now some of them wanted to take Him, but no one laid hands on Him.

NICODEMUS DEFENDS JESUS

John 7:45-52

[Jerusalem]

Then the officers came to the chief priests and Pharisees, who said to them,

“Why have you not brought Him?”

The officers answered,

“No man ever spoke like this Man!”

Then the Pharisees answered them,

“Are you also deceived? Have any of the rulers or the Pharisees believed in Him? But this crowd that does not know the Law is accursed.”

Nicodemus (he who came to Jesus by night, being one of them) said to them,

“Does our law judge a man before it hears him and knows what he is doing?”

They answered and said to him,

“Are you also from Galilee? Search and look, for no prophet has arisen out of Galilee.”

A WOMAN CAUGHT IN THE ACT OF ADULTERY

John 8:1-12

[Jerusalem]

And everyone went to his own house. But Jesus went to the Mount of Olives. But early in the morning He came again into the temple, and all the people came to Him; and He sat down and taught them.

Then the scribes and Pharisees brought to Him a woman caught in adultery. And when they had set her in the midst, they said to Him,

“Teacher, this woman was caught in adultery, in the very act. Now Moses, in the Law, commanded us that such should be stoned. But what do You say?”

This they said, testing Him, that they might have something of which to accuse Him. But Jesus stooped down and wrote on the ground with His finger, as though He did not hear. So when they continued asking Him, He raised Himself up and said to them,

“He who is without sin among you, let him throw a stone at her first.”

And again stooped down and wrote on the ground. Then those who heard it, being convicted by their conscience, went out one by one, beginning with the oldest even to the last. And Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst. When Jesus had raised Himself up and saw no one but the woman, He said to her,

“Woman, where are those accusers of yours? Has no one condemned you?”

She said,

“No one, Lord.”

And Jesus said to her,

“Neither do I condemn you; go and sin no more.”

Then Jesus spoke to them again, saying,

“I am the light of the world. He who follows Me shall not walk in darkness, but have the light of life.”

GOD WITNESSES OF THE SON

John 8:13-20

[Jerusalem]

The Pharisees therefore said to Him,

“You bear witness of Yourself; Your witness is not true.”

Jesus answered and said to them,

“Even if I bear witness of Myself, My witness is true, for I know where I came from and where I am going; but you do not know where I come from and where I am going.

“You judge according to your flesh; I judge no one. And yet if I do judge, My judgment is true; for I am not alone, but I am with the Father who sent Me.

“It is also written in your law that the testimony of two men is true. I am One who bears witness of Myself, and the Father who sent Me bears witness of Me.”

Then they said to Him,

“Where is Your Father?”

Jesus answered,

“You know neither Me nor My Father. If you had known Me, you would have known My Father also.”

These words Jesus spoke in the treasury, as He taught in the temple; and no one laid hands on Him, for His hour had not yet come.

WHO ARE YOU?

John 8:21-29

[Jerusalem]

Then Jesus said to them again,

“I am going away, and you will seek Me, and will die in your sin. Where I go you cannot come.”

So the Jews said,

“Will He kill Himself, because He says, 'Where I go you cannot come'?”

And He said to them,

“You are from beneath; I am from above. You are of this world; I am not of this world. Therefore I said to you that you will die in your sins; for if you do not believe that I am He, you will die in your sins.”

Then they said to Him,

“Who are You?”

And Jesus said to them,

“Just what I have been saying to you from the beginning. I have many things to say and to judge concerning you, but He who sent Me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I heard from Him.”

They did not understand that He spoke to them of the Father. Then Jesus said to them,

“When you lift up the Son of Man, then you will know that I am He, and that I do nothing of Myself; but as My Father taught Me, I speak these things. And He who sent Me is with Me. The Father has not left Me alone, for I always do those things that please Him.”

KNOW THE TRUTH AND IT SHALL MAKE YOU FREE

John 8:30-36

[Jerusalem]

As He spoke these words, many believed in Him. Then Jesus said to those Jews who believed Him,

“If you abide in My word, you are My disciples indeed. And you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.”

They answered Him,

“We are Abraham's descendants, and have never been in bondage to anyone. How can you say, 'You will be made free'?”

Jesus answered them,

“Most assuredly, I say to you, whoever commits sin is a slave to sin. And a slave does not abide in the house forever, but a son abides forever. Therefore if the Son makes you free, you shall be free indeed.”

YOU ARE OF YOUR FATHER THE DEVIL

John 8:37-47

[Jerusalem]

“I know that you are Abraham's descendants, but you seek to kill Me, because My word has no place in you. I speak what I have seen with My Father, and you do what you have seen with your father.”

They answered and said to Him,

“Abraham is our father.”

Jesus said to them,

“If you were Abraham's children, you would do the works of Abraham. But now you seek to kill Me, a Man who has told you the truth which I heard from God. Abraham did not do this. You do the deeds of your father.”

Then they said to Him,

“We were not born of fornication; we have one Father - God.”

Jesus said to them,

“If God were your Father, you would love Me, for I proceeded forth and came from God; nor have I come of Myself, but He sent Me. Why do you not understand My speech? Because you are not able to listen to My word.

“You are of your father the devil, and the desires of your father you want to do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own resources, for he is a liar and the father of it.

“But because I tell the truth, you do not believe Me. Which of you convicts Me of sin? And if I tell the truth, why do you not believe Me? He who is of God hears God's words; therefore you do not hear, because you are not of God.”

BEFORE ABRAHAM WAS I AM

John 8:48-59

[Jerusalem]

Then the Jews answered and said to Him,

“Do we not say rightly that You are a Samaritan and have a demon?”

Jesus answered,

“I do not have a demon; but I honour My Father, and you dishonour Me. And I do not seek My own glory; there is One who seeks and judges. Most assuredly, I say to you, if anyone keeps My word he shall never see death.”

Then the Jews said to Him,

“Now we know that You have a demon! Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and You say, 'If anyone keeps My word he shall never taste death.'

“Are You greater than our father Abraham, who is dead? And the prophets are dead. Whom do You make Yourself out to be?”

Jesus answered,

“If I honour Myself, My honour is nothing. It is My Father who honours Me, of whom you say that He is your God.

“Yet you have not known Him, but I know Him. And if I say, 'I do not know Him,' I shall be a liar like you; but I do know Him and keep His word. Your father Abraham rejoiced to see My day, and he saw it and was glad.”

Then the Jews said to Him,

“You are not yet fifty years old, and have You seen Abraham?”

Jesus said to them,

“Most assuredly, I say to you, before Abraham was, I AM.”

Then they took up stones to throw at Him; but Jesus hid Himself and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

JESUS HEALS A BLIND MAN FROM BIRTH

John 9:1-12

[Jerusalem]

Now as Jesus passed by, He saw a man who was blind from birth. And His disciples asked Him, saying,

“Rabbi, who sinned, this man or his parents, that he was born blind?”

Jesus answered,

“Neither this man nor his parents sinned, but that the works of God should be revealed in him. I must work the works of Him who sent Me while it is day; the night is coming when no one can work. As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.”

When He had said these things, He spat on the ground and made clay with the saliva; and He anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay. And He said to him,

“Go, wash in the pool of Siloam” (which is translated, Sent). So he went and washed, and came back seeing.

Therefore the neighbours and those who previously had seen that he was blind said,

“Is not this he who sat and begged?”

Some said,

“This is he.”

Others said,

“He is like him.”

He said,

“I am he.”

Therefore they said to him,

“How were your eyes opened?”

He answered and said,

“A Man called Jesus made clay and anointed my eyes and said to me, 'Go to the pool of Siloam and wash.' So I went and washed, and I received sight.”

Then they said to him,

“Where is He?”

He said,

“I do not know.”

THE PHARISEES EXCOMMUNICATE THE BLIND MAN JESUS HEALED

John 9:13-34

[Jerusalem]

They brought him who formerly was blind to the Pharisees. Now it was the Sabbath when Jesus made the clay and opened his eyes. Then the Pharisees also asked him again how he had received his sight. He said to them,

“He put clay on my eyes, and I washed, and I see.”

Therefore some of the Pharisees said,

“This Man is not from God, because He does not keep the Sabbath.”

Others said,

“How can a man who is a sinner do such signs?”

And there was division among them. They said to the blind man again,

“What do you say about Him because He opened your eyes?”

He said,

“He is a prophet.”

But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind and received his sight, until they called the parents of him who had received his sight. And they asked them, saying,

“Is this your son, who you say was born blind? How then does he now see?”

His parents answered them and said,

“We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind; but by what means he now sees we do not know, or who opened his eyes we do not know. He is of age; ask him. He will speak for himself.”

His parents said these things because they feared the Jews, for the Jews had agreed already that if anyone confessed that He was Christ, he would be put out of the synagogue. Therefore his parents said,

“He is of age; ask him.”

So they again called the man who was blind, and said to him,

“Give God the glory! We know that this Man is a sinner.”

He answered and said,

“Whether He is a sinner or not I do not know. One thing I know: that though I was blind, now I see.”

Then they said to him again,

“What did He do to you? How did He open your eyes?”

He answered them,

“I told you already, and you did not listen. Why do you want to hear it again? Do you also want to become His disciples?”

Then they reviled him and said,

“You are His disciple, but we are Moses' disciples. We know that God spoke to Moses; as for this fellow, we do not know where He is from.”

The man answered and said to them,

“Why, this is a marvellous thing, that you do not know where He is from, and yet He has opened my eyes! Now we know God does not hear sinners; but if anyone is a worshipper of God and does His will, He hears him. Since the world began it has been unheard of that anyone opened the eyes of one who was born blind. If this Man were not from God, He could do nothing.”

They answered and said to him,

“You were completely born in sins, and are you teaching us?”

And they cast him out.

THE BLIND MAN SEES THE MESSIAH

John 9:35-41

[Jerusalem]

Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when He had found him, He said to him,

“Do you believe in the Son of God?”

He answered and said,

“Who is He, Lord, that I may believe in Him?”

And Jesus said to him,

“You have both seen Him and it is He who is talking with you.”

Then he said,

“Lord, I believe!”

And he worshiped Him. And Jesus said,

“For judgment I have come into this world, that those who do not see may see, and that those who see may be made blind.”

Then some of the Pharisees who were with Him heard these words, and said to Him,

“Are we blind also?”

Jesus said to them,

“If you were blind, you would have no sin; but now you say, 'We see.' Therefore your sin remains.”

I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD

John 10:1-21

[Jerusalem]

“Most assuredly, I say to you, he who does not enter the sheepfold by the door, but climbs up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he who enters by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. To him the doorkeeper opens, and the sheep hear his voice; and he calls his own sheep by name and leads them out. And when he brings out his own sheep, he goes before them; and the sheep follow him, for they know his voice.

“Yet they will by no means follow a stranger, but will flee from him, for they do not know the voice of strangers.”

Jesus used this illustration, but they did not understand the things which He spoke to them. Then Jesus said to them again,

“Most assuredly, I say to you, I am the door of the sheep. All who ever came before Me are thieves and robbers, but the sheep did not hear them. I am the door. If anyone enters by Me, he will be saved, and will go in and out and find pasture. The thief does not come except to steal, and to kill, and to destroy. I have come that they may have life, and that they may have it more abundantly.

“I am the good shepherd. The good shepherd gives His life for the sheep. But he who is a hireling and not the shepherd, one who does not own the sheep, sees the wolf coming and leaves the sheep and flees; and the wolf catches the sheep and scatters them.

“The hireling flees because he is a hireling and does not care about the sheep. I am the good shepherd; and I know My sheep, and am known by My own. As the Father knows Me, even so I know the Father; and I lay down My life for the sheep. And other sheep I have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they will hear My voice; and there will be one flock and one shepherd.

“Therefore My Father loves Me, because I lay down My life that I may take it again. No one takes it from Me, but I lay it down of Myself. I have power to lay it dOwn, and I have power to take it again. This command I have received from My Father.”

Therefore there was division again among the Jews because of these sayings. And many of them said,

“He has a demon and is mad. Why do you listen to Him?”

Others said,

“These are not the words of one who has a demon. Can a demon open the eyes of the blind?”

APPROX. OCTOBER 29 A.D.

JESUS SENDS OUT THE SEVENTY

Luke 10:1-12

[Galilee]

After these things the Lord appointed seventy others also, and sent them two by two before His face into every city and place where He Himself was about to go. Then He said to them,

“The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few; therefore pray the Lord of the harvest to send out labourers into His harvest. Go your way; behold, I send you out as lambs among wolves. Carry neither money bag, sack, nor sandals; and greet no one along the road. But whatever house you enter, first say, 'Peace to this house.'

“And if a son of peace is there, your peace will rest on it; if not, it will return to you. And remain in the same house, eating and drinking such things as they give, for the labourer is worthy of his wages.

“Do not go from house to house. Whatever city you enter, and they receive you, eat such as are set before you. And heal the sick who are there, and say to them, 'The Kingdom of God has come near to you.'

“But whatever city you enter, and they do not receive you, go out into its streets and say, 'The very dust of your city which clings to us we wipe off against you. Nevertheless know this, that the Kingdom of God has come near you.'

“But I say to you that it will be more tolerable in that Day for Sodom than for that city.”

WOE TO THE UNBELIEVING CITIES

Luke 10:13-16

[Galilee]

Then He began to upbraid the cities in which most of His mighty works had been done, because they did not repent:

“Woe to you, Chorazin! Woe to you, Bethsaida! For if the mighty works which were done in you had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented a great while ago, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

“But I say to you, it will be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon in the day of judgment than for you. And you, Capernaum, who are exalted to Heaven, will be thrust out and brought down to Hades; for if the mighty works which were done in you had been done in Sidon, it would have remained until this day.

“But I say to you that it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment than for you.

“He who hears you hears Me, he who rejects you rejects Me, and he who rejects Me rejects Him who sent Me.”

THE SEVENTY RETURN

Luke 10:17-20

[Galilee]

Then the seventy returned with joy, saying,

“Lord, even the demons are subject to us in Your name.”

And He said to them,

“I saw Satan fall like lightning from heaven. Behold, I give you the authority to trample on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing shall by any means hurt you. Nevertheless do not rejoice in this, that the spirits are subject to you, but rather rejoice because your names are written in Heaven.”

COME TO ME FOR I WILL GIVE YOU REST

Luke 10:21-24

[Galilee]

In that hour and at that time Jesus rejoiced in the spirit and said,

“I thank and praise You, Father, Lord of Heaven and earth, because You have hidden these things from the wise and prudent and have revealed them to babes. Even so, Father, for so it seemed good in your sight.

“All things have been delivered to Me by My Father, and no one knows who the Son is but the Father, and who the Father is but the Son, and he to whom the Son wills to reveal Him. Come to Me, all you who labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take My yoke upon you and learn from Me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your souls. For My yoke is easy and My burden is light.”

And He turned to His disciples and said privately,

“Blessed are the eyes which see the things you see; for I tell you that many prophets and kings have desired to see what you see, and have not seen it, and to hear what you hear, and have not heard it.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN

Luke 10:25-37

[Judea]

And behold, a certain lawyer stood up and tested Him, saying,

“Teacher, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?”

He said to him,

“What is written in the law? What is your reading of it?”

So he answered and said,

*“You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your strength, and with all your mind,” [Deuteronomy 6:5] and
‘your neighbour as yourself.’ [Leviticus 19:18]*

And He said to him,

“You have answered rightly; do this and you will live.”

But he, wanting to justify himself, said to Jesus,

“And who is my neighbour?”

Then Jesus answered and said:

“A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, who stripped him of his clothing, wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.

“Now by chance a certain priest came down that road. And when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. Likewise a Levite, when he arrived at the place, came and looked, and passed by on the other side.

“But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was. And when he saw him, he had compassion on him, and went to him and bandaged his wounds, pouring on oil and wine; and he set him on his own animal, brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

“On the next day, when he departed, he took out two denarii, gave them to the innkeeper, and said to him,

'Take care of him; and whatever more you spend, when I come again, I will repay you.'

“So which of these three do you think was neighbour to him who fell among the thieves?”

And he said,

“He who showed mercy on him.”

And Jesus said to him,

“Go and do likewise.”

APPROX. DECEMBER 29 A.D.

CHOOSE THAT GOOD PART

Luke 10:38-42

[Bethany near Jerusalem]

Now it happened as they went that He entered a certain village; and a certain woman named Martha welcomed Him into her house. And she had a sister called Mary, who also sat at Jesus' feet and heard His word. But Martha was distracted with much serving, and she approached Him and said,

“Lord, do You not care that my sister has left me to serve alone? Therefore tell her to help me.”

And Jesus answered and said to her,

“Martha, Martha, you are worried and troubled about many things. But one thing is needed, and Mary has chosen that good part, which will not be taken away from her.”

JESUS GIVES AN OUTLINE PRAYER

Luke 11:1-4

[Judea]

And it came to pass, as He was praying in a certain place, when He ceased, that one of His disciples said to Him,

“Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.”

So He said to them,

“When you pray, say:
Our Father in Heaven,
Hallowed be Your name.
Your Kingdom come.
Your will be done on earth as it is in Heaven.

Give us day by day our daily bread.
And forgive us our sins,
For we also forgive everyone who is indebted to us.
And do not lead us into temptation, but deliver us from the evil one.”

THE FRIEND THAT CAME AT MIDNIGHT

Luke 11:5-8

[Judea]

And He said to them,

“Which of you shall have a friend, and go to him at midnight and say to him,

'Friend, lend me three loaves; for a friend of mine has come to me on his journey, and I have nothing to set before him';

“And he will answer from within and say,

'Do not trouble me; the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give to you'?

“I say to you, though he will not rise and give to him because he is his friend, yet because of his persistence he will rise and give him as many as he needs.”

HOW MUCH MORE WILL YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER GIVE?

Luke 11:9-13

[Judea]

“And I say to you, ask and it will be given to you; seek, and you will find; knock, and it will be opened to you.

“For everyone who asks receives, and he who seeks finds, and to him who knocks it will be opened. If a son asks for bread from any father among you, will he give him a stone? Or if he asks for a fish, will he give him a serpent instead of a fish? Or if he asks for an egg, will he offer him a scorpion? If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to those who ask Him!”

A HOUSE DIVIDED CANNOT STAND

Luke 11:14-23

[Judea]

And He was casting out a demon, and it was mute. So it was, when the demon had gone out, that the mute spoke; and the multitudes marvelled. But some of them said,

“He casts out demons by Beelzebub, the ruler of the demons.”

And others, testing Him, sought from Him a sign from heaven. But He, knowing their thoughts, said to them:

“Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation, and a house divided against the same house falls.

“If Satan also is divided against himself, how will his kingdom stand? Because you say I cast out demons by Beelzebub.

“And if I cast out demons by Beelzebub, by whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore they will be your judges. But if I cast out demons with the finger of God, surely the Kingdom of God has come upon you.

“When a strong man, fully armed, guards his own palace, his goods are in peace. But when a stronger than he comes upon him and overcomes him, he takes from him all his armour in which he trusted, and divides his spoils.

“He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who does not gather with Me scatters.”

WHAT HAPPENS WHEN AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT RETURNS

Luke 11:24-26

[Judea]

“When an unclean spirit goes out of a man, he goes through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he says,

‘I will return to my house from which I came.’

“And when he comes, he finds it swept and put in order. Then he goes and takes with him seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse than the first.”

BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO HEAR AND DO THE WORD

Luke 11:27-28

[Judea]

And it happened, as He spoke these things, that a certain woman from the crowd raised her voice and said to Him,

“Blessed is the womb that bore You, and the breasts which nursed You!”

But He said,

“More than that, blessed are those who hear the word of God and keep it!

JESUS GIVES THE SIGN OF HIS MESSIAHSHIP

Luke 11:29-32

[Judea]

And while the crowds were thickly gathered together, He began to say,

“This is an evil generation. It seeks a sign, and no sign will be given to it except the sign of Jonah the prophet.

“For as Jonah became a sign to the Ninevites, so also the Son of Man will be to this generation. The queen of the South will rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation and condemn them, for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and indeed a greater than Solomon is here.

“The men of Nineveh will rise up in the judgment with this generation and condemn it, for they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and indeed a greater than Jonah is here.”

THE EYE AND LIGHT

Luke 11:33-36

[Judea]

“No one, when he has lit a lamp, puts it in a secret place or under a basket, but on a lampstand, that those who come in may see the light. The lamp of the body is the eye. Therefore, when your eye is good, your whole body also is full of light. But when your eye is bad, your body also is full of darkness.

“Therefore take heed that the light which is in you is not darkness. If then your whole body is full of light, having no part dark, the whole body will be full of light, as when the bright shining of a lamp gives you light.”

WOE TO THE HYPOCRITES

Luke 11:37-54

[Judea]

And as He spoke, a certain Pharisee asked Him to dine with him. So He went in and sat down to eat. And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that He had not first washed before dinner. But the Lord said to him,

“Now you Pharisees make the outside of the cup and dish clean, but your inward part is full of greed and wickedness. Foolish ones! Did not He who made the outside make the inside also? But rather give alms of such things as you have; then indeed all things are clean to you. But woe to you Pharisees! For you tithe the mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass by justice and the love of God. These you ought to have done, without leaving the others undone.

“Woe to you Pharisees! For you love the best seats in the synagogues and greetings in the marketplaces.

“Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like graves which are not seen, and the men who walk over them are not aware of them.”

Then one of the lawyers answered and said to Him,

“Teacher, by saying these things You reproach us also.”

And He said,

“Woe to you also, you lawyers! For you load men with burdens hard to bear, and you yourselves do not touch the burdens with one of your fingers.

“Woe to you! For you build the tombs of the prophets, and your fathers killed them. In fact, you bear witness that you approve the deeds of your fathers; for they indeed killed them, and you build their tombs. Therefore the wisdom of God also said,

I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they will kill and persecute that the blood of all the prophets which was shed from the foundation of the world may be required of this generation, from the blood of Abel to the blood of Zechariah who perished between the altar and the temple. [Oral tradition, not in OT]

“Yes, I say to you, it shall be required of this generation.

“Woe to you lawyers! For you have taken away the key of knowledge. You did not enter in yourselves, and those who were entering in you hindered.”

And as He said these things to them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to assail Him vehemently, and to cross-examine Him about many things, lying in wait for Him, and seeking to catch Him in something He might say, that they might accuse Him.

NOTHING WILL BE HIDDEN

Luke 12:1-3

[Judea]

In the meantime, when an innumerable multitude of people had gathered together, so that they trampled one another, He began to say to His disciples first of all,

“Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. For there is nothing covered that will not be revealed, nor hidden that will not be known. Therefore whatever you have spoken in the dark will be heard in the light, and what you have spoken in the ear in inner rooms will be proclaimed on the housetops.”

FEAR HIM WHO CAN KILL THE BODY AND THE SOUL

Luke 12:4-7

[Judea]

“And I say to you, My friends, do not be afraid of those who kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

“But I will show you whom you should fear: Fear Him who, after He has killed, has power to cast into hell; yes, I say to you, fear Him! Are not five sparrows sold for two copper coins? And not one of them is forgotten before God. But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Do not fear therefore; you are of more value than many sparrows.”

CONFESS CHRIST BEFORE MEN

Luke 12:8-12

[Judea]

“Also I say to you, whoever confesses Me before men, him the Son of Man also will confess before the angels of God. But he who denies Me before men will be denied before the angels of God. And anyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man, it will be forgiven him; but to him who blasphemes against the Holy Spirit, it will not be forgiven. Now when they bring you to the synagogues and magistrates and authorities, do not worry about how or what you should answer, or what you should say. For the Holy Spirit will teach you in that very hour what you ought to say.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE RICH FOOL

Luke 12:13-21

[Judea]

Then one from the crowd said to Him,

“Teacher, tell my brother to divide the inheritance with me.”

But He said to him,

“Man, who made Me a judge or an arbitrator over you?”

And He said to them,

“Take heed and beware of covetousness, for one's life does not consist in the abundance of the things he possesses.”

Then He spoke a parable to them, saying:

“The ground of a certain rich man yielded plentifully. And he thought within himself, saying,

'What shall I do, since I have no room to store my crops?'

“So he said,

'I will do this: I will pull down my barns and build greater, and there I will store all my crops and my goods. And I will say to my soul,

“Soul, you have many goods laid up for many years; take your ease; eat, drink, and be merry.”

“But God said to him,

'You fool! This night your soul will be required of you; then whose will those things be which you have provided?'

“So is he who lays up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.”

DO NOT BE OVERLY ANXIOUS

Luke 12:22-34

[Judea]

And He said to His disciples,

“Therefore I say to you, do not worry about your life, what you will eat; nor about the body, what you will put on. Life is more than food, and the body is more than clothing. Consider the ravens, for they neither sow nor reap, which have neither storehouse nor barn; and God feeds them. Of how much more value are you than the birds?

“And which of you by worrying can add one cubit to your stature? If you then are not able to do the least, why are you anxious for the rest? Consider the lilies, how they grow: they neither toil nor spin; and yet I say to you, even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

“If then God so clothes the grass, which today is in the field and tomorrow is thrown into the oven, will He clothe you, O you of little faith? And do not seek what you should eat or what you should drink, nor have an anxious mind. For all these things the nations of the world seek after, and your Father knows that you need all these things. But seek the Kingdom of God, and all these things shall be added to you.

“Do not fear, little flock, for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the Kingdom. Sell what you have and give alms; provide yourselves money bags which do not grow old, a treasure in the heavens that does not fail, where no thief approaches nor moth destroys. For where your treasure is, there your heart will be also.”

BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO ARE WATCHING

Luke 12:35-48

[Judea]

“Let your waist be girded and your lamps burning; and you yourselves be like men who wait for their master, when he will return from the wedding, that when he comes and knocks they may open to him immediately. Blessed are those servants whom the master, when he comes, will find watching. Assuredly, I say to you that he will gird himself and have them sit down to eat, and will come and serve them. And if he should come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants. But know this, that if the master of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched and not allowed his house to be broken into. Therefore you also be ready, for the Son of Man is coming at an hour you do not expect.”

Then Peter said to Him,

“Lord, do You speak this parable only to us, or to all people?”

And the Lord said,

“Who then is that faithful and wise servant, whom his master will make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of food in due season? Blessed is that servant whom his master, when he comes, will find so doing. Truly and assuredly, I say to you that he will make him ruler over all that he has.

“But if that evil servant says in his heart, 'My master is delaying his coming,' and begins to beat his fellow servants, the master of that servant will come on a day when he is not looking for him, and at an hour that he is not aware of, and will cut him in two and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites and unbelievers. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. And that servant who knew his master's will, and did not prepare himself or do according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. But he who did not know, yet committed things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few. For everyone to whom much is given, from him much will be required; and to whom much has been committed, of him they will ask the more.”

CHRIST BRINGS DIVISION

Luke 12:49-53

[Judea]

“I came to send a fire on the earth, and how I wish it were already kindled! But I have a baptism to be baptised with, and how distressed I am till it is accomplished! Do you suppose that I came to bring peace on the earth? I tell you all, not at all, but rather division. For from now on five in one house will be divided: three against two, and two against three. Father will be divided against son and son against father, mother against daughter and daughter against mother, mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law and daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.”

BE WISE IN DISCERNING THE TIME

Luke 12:54-56

[Judea]

Then He also said to the multitudes,

“When you see a cloud rising out of the west, immediately you say,

'A shower is coming';

“and so it is. Hypocrites! You can discern the face of the sky and of the earth, but how is it you do not discern this time?”

MAKE PEACE WITH YOUR ENEMY

Luke 12:57-59

[Judea]

“Yes, and why, even of yourselves, do you not judge what is right? When you go with your adversary to the magistrate, make every effort along the way to settle with him, lest he drag you to the judge, the judge deliver you to the officer, and the officer throw you into prison. I tell you, you shall not depart from there till you have paid the very last mite.”

DO NOT BE SELF-RIGHTEOUS

Luke 13:1-5

[Judea]

There were present at that season some who told Him about the Galileans whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. And Jesus answered and said to them,

“Do you suppose that these Galileans were worse sinners than all other Galileans, because they suffered such things? I tell you, no; but unless you repent you will all likewise perish. Or those eighteen on whom the tower in Siloam fell and killed them, do you think that they were worse sinners than all other men who dwelt in Jerusalem? I tell you, no; but unless you repent you will all likewise perish.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE BARREN FIG TREE

Luke 13:6-9

[Judea]

He also spoke this parable:

“A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard, and he came seeking fruit on it and found none. Then he said to the keeper of his vineyard,

'Look, for three years I have come seeking fruit on this fig tree and find none. Cut it down; why does it use up the ground?'

“But he answered and said to him,

'Sir, let it alone this year also, until I dig around it and fertilise it. And if it bears fruit, well. But if not, after that you can cut it down.'”

JESUS LOOSENS A WOMAN FROM A SPIRIT OF INFIRMITY

Luke 13:10-17

[Judea]

Now He was teaching in one of the synagogues on the Sabbath. And behold, there was a woman who had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bent over and could in no way raise herself up. But when Jesus saw her, He called her to Him and said to her,

“Woman, you are loosed from your infirmity.”

And He laid His hands on her, and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God. But the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because Jesus had healed on the Sabbath; and he said to the crowd,

“There are six days on which men ought to work; therefore come and be healed on them, and not on the Sabbath day.”

The Lord then answered him and said,

“Hypocrite! Does not each one of you on the Sabbath loose his ox or his donkey from the stall, and lead it away to water it? So ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan has bound - think of it - for eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the Sabbath?”

And when He said these things, all His adversaries were put to shame; and all the multitude rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by Him.

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE MUSTARD SEED

Luke 13:18-19

[Judea]

Then He said,

“What is the Kingdom of God like? And to what shall I compare it? It is like a mustard seed, which a man took and put in his garden; and it grew and became a large tree, and the birds of the air nested in its branches.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE LEAVEN

Luke 13:20-21

[Judea]

And again He said,

“To what shall I liken the Kingdom of God? It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal till it was all leavened.”

ENTER THROUGH THE NARROW WAY

Luke 13:22-33

[Judea]

And He went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem. Then one said to Him,

“Lord, are there few who are saved?”

And He said to them,

“Strive to enter through the narrow gate, for many, I say to you, will seek to enter and will not be able. When once the Master of the house has risen up and shut the door, and you begin to stand outside and knock at the door, saying,

'Lord, Lord, open for us,'

“and He will answer and say to you,

'I do not know you, where you are from,'

“then you will begin to say,

'We ate and drank in Your presence, and You taught in our streets.'

“But He will say,

'I tell you I do not know you, where you are from. Depart from Me, all you workers of iniquity.'

“There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when you see Abraham and Isaac and Jacob and all the prophets in the Kingdom of God, and yourselves thrust out. They will come from the east and the west, from the north and the south, and sit down in the Kingdom of God. And indeed there are last who will be first, and there are first who will be last.”

On that very day some Pharisees came, saying,

“Get out and depart from here, for Herod wants to kill You.”

And He said to them,

“Go, tell that fox,

'Behold, I cast out demons and perform cures today and tomorrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.'

“Nevertheless I must journey today, tomorrow, and the day following; for it cannot be that a prophet should perish outside of Jerusalem.”

JESUS LAMENTS JERUSALEM

Luke 13:34-35

[Near Jerusalem]

“O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the one who kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to her! How often I wanted to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, but you were not willing! See! Your house is left to you desolate; and assuredly, I say to you, you shall not see Me until the time comes when you say, 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord!'”

APPROX. DECEMBER 29 A.D.

THE SHEEP KNOW THE VOICE OF THE SHEPHERD

John 10:22-30

[Jerusalem]

Now it was the Feast of Dedication in Jerusalem, and it was winter. And Jesus walked in the temple, in Solomon's porch. Then the Jews surrounded Him and said to Him,

“How long do You keep us in doubt? If You are the Christ, tell us plainly.”

Jesus answered them,

“I told you, and you do not believe. The works that I do in My Father's name, they bear witness of Me. But you do not believe, because you are not of My sheep, as I said to you. My sheep hear My voice, and I know them, and they follow Me. And I give eternal life, and they shall never perish; neither shall anyone snatch them out of My hand. My Father, who has given them to Me, is greater than all; and no one is able to snatch them out of My Father's hand. I and My Father are one.”

THE JEWS TRIED TO STONE JESUS AGAIN

John 10:31-42

[Jerusalem, then Bethany on the Jordan]

Then the Jews took up stones again to stone Him. Jesus answered them,

“Many good works I have shown you from My Father. For which of those works do you stone Me?”

The Jews answered Him, saying,

“For a good work we do not stone You, but for blasphemy, and because You, being a Man, make Yourself God.”

Jesus answered them,

“Is it not written in your law,
I said, ‘You are gods’?” [Psalm 82:6]

“If He called them gods, to whom the word of God came (and the Scripture cannot be broken), do you say of Him whom the Father sanctified and sent into the world, ‘You are blaspheming,’ because I said, ‘I am the Son of God’?”

“If I do not do the works of My Father, do not believe Me; but if I do, though you do not believe Me, believe the works, that you may know and believe that the Father is in Me, and I in Him.”

Therefore they sought again to seize Him, but He escaped out of their hand. And He went away again beyond the Jordan to the place where John was baptising at first, and there He stayed. Then many came to Him and said,

“John performed no sign, but all the things that John spoke about this Man were true.”

And many believed in Him there.

APPROX. JANUARY 30 A.D.

JESUS HEALS A MAN WITH DROPSY

Luke 14:1-6

[Galilee]

Now it happened, as He went into the house of one of the rulers of the Pharisees to eat bread on the Sabbath, that they watched Him closely. And behold, there was a certain man before Him who had dropsy. And Jesus, answering, spoke to the lawyers and Pharisees, saying,

“Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath?”

But they kept silent. And He took him and healed him, and let him go. Then He answered them, saying,

“Which of you, having a donkey or an ox that has fallen into a pit, will not immediately pull him out on the Sabbath day?”

And they could not answer Him regarding these things.

TAKE THE UNIMPORTANT SEAT

Luke 14:7-14

[Galilee]

So He told a parable to those who were invited, when He noted how they chose the best places, saying to them:

“When you are invited by anyone to a wedding feast, do not sit down in the best place, lest one more honourable than you be invited by him; and he who invited you and him come and say to you, 'Give place to this man,' and then you begin with shame to take the lowest place. But when you are invited, go and sit down in the lowest place, so that when he who invited you comes he may say to you, 'Friend, go up higher.' Then you will have glory in the presence of those who sit at the table with you. For whoever exalts himself will be abased, and he who humbles himself will be exalted.”

Then He also said to him who invited Him,

“When you give a dinner or a supper, do not ask your friends, your brothers, your relatives, nor your rich neighbours, lest they also invite you back, and you be repaid. But when you give a feast, invite the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind. And you will be blessed, because they cannot repay you; for you shall be repaid at the resurrection of the just.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE GREAT SUPPER

Luke 14:15-24

[Galilee]

Now when one of those who sat at the table with Him heard these things, he said to Him,

“Blessed is he who shall eat bread in the Kingdom of God!”

Then He said to him,

“A certain man gave a great supper and invited many, and sent his servant at supper time to say to those who were invited,

'Come, for all things are now ready.'

“But they all with one accord began to make excuses. The first said to him,

'I have bought a piece of ground, and I must go and see it. I ask you to have me excused.'

“And another said,

'I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I am going to test them. I ask you to have me excused.'

“Still another said,

'I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.'

“So that servant came and reported these things to his master. Then the master of the house, being angry, said to his servant,

'Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in here the poor and the maimed and the lame and the blind.'

“And the servant said,

'Master, it is done as you commanded, and still there is room.'

“Then the master said to the servant,

'Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled. For I say to you that none of those men who were invited shall taste my supper.’”

COUNT THE COST

Luke 14:25-33

[Galilee]

And great multitudes went with Him. And He turned and said to them,

“If anyone come to Me and does not hate [love less] his father and mother, wife and children, brothers and sisters, yes, and his own life also, he cannot be My disciple. And whoever does not bear his cross and come after Me cannot be My disciple. For which of you, intending to build a tower, does not sit down first and count the cost, whether he has enough to finish it--lest, after he has laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all who see it begin to mock him, saying, 'This man began to build and was not able to finish.'

“Or what king, going to make war against another king, does not sit down first and consider whether he is able with ten thousand to meet him who comes against him with twenty thousand? Or else, while the other is still a great way off, he sends a delegation and asks conditions of peace. So likewise, whoever of you does not forsake all that he has cannot be My disciple.”

WORTHLESS SALT

Luke 14:34-35

[Galilee]

“Salt is good; but if the salt has lost its flavour, how shall it be seasoned? It is neither fit for the land nor for the dunghill, but men throw it out. He who has ears to hear, let him hear!”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE LOST SHEEP

Luke 15:1-7

[Galilee]

Then all the tax collectors and the sinners drew near to Him to hear Him. And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying,

“This man receives sinners and eats with them.”

So He spoke this parable to them, saying:

“What man of you, having a hundred sheep, if he loses one of them, does not leave the ninety-nine in the wilderness, and go after the one which is lost until he finds it? And when he has found it, he lays it on his shoulders, rejoicing. And when he comes home, he calls together his friends and neighbours, saying to them,

'Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost!'

“I say to you that likewise there will be more joy in Heaven over one sinner who repents than over ninety-nine just persons who need no repentance.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE LOST COIN

Luke 15:8-10

[Galilee]

“Or what woman, having ten silver coins, if she loses one coin, does not light a lamp, sweep the house, and seek diligently until she finds it? And when she has found it, she calls her friends and neighbours together, saying,

'Rejoice with me, for I have found the piece which I lost!'

“Likewise, I say to you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner who repents.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PRODIGAL SON

Luke 15:11-32

[Galilee]

Then He said:

“A certain man had two sons. And the younger of them said to his father,

'Father, give me the portion of goods that falls to me.'

“So he divided to them his livelihood. And not many days after, the younger son gathered all together, journeyed to a far country, and there wasted his possessions with prodigal living. But when he had spent all, there arose a severe famine in that land, and he began to be in want. Then he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country, and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. And he would gladly have filled his stomach with the pods that the swine ate, and no one gave him anything. But when he came to himself, he said,

'How many of my father's hired servants have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger! I will arise and go to my father, and will say to him,

“Father, I have sinned against Heaven and you, and I am no longer worthy to be called your son. Make me like one of your hired servants.”

“And he arose and came to his father. But when he was still a great way off, his father saw him and had compassion, and ran and fell on his neck and kissed him. And the son said to him,

'Father, I have sinned against Heaven and in your sight, and am no longer worthy to be called your son.'

“But the father said to his servants,

'Bring out the best robe and put it on him, and put a ring on his hand and sandals on his feet. And bring the fatted calf here and kill it, and let us eat and be merry; for this my son was dead and is alive again; he was lost and is found.'

“And they began to be merry. Now his older son was in the field. And as he came and drew near to the house, he heard music and dancing. So he called one of the servants and asked what these things meant. And he said to him,

'Your brother has come, and because he has received him safe and sound, your father has killed the fatted calf.'

“But he was angry and would not go in. Therefore his father came out and pleaded with him. So he answered and said to him father,

'Lo, these many years I have been serving you; I never transgressed your commandment at any time; and yet you never gave me a young goat, that I might make merry with my friends. But as soon as this son of yours came, who has devoured your livelihood with harlots, you killed the fatted calf for him.'

“And he said to him,

'Son, you are always with me, and all that I have is yours. It was right that we should make merry and be glad, for your brother was dead and is alive again, and was lost and is found.'”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE UNJUST STEWARD

Luke 16:1-13

[Galilee]

And He also said to His disciples:

“There was a certain rich man who had a steward, and an accusation was brought to him that this man was wasting his goods. So he called him and said to him,

'What is this I hear about you? Give an account of your stewardship, for you can no longer be steward.'

“Then the steward said within himself,

'What shall I do? For my master is taking the stewardship away from me. I cannot dig; I am ashamed to beg. I have resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.'

“So he called every one of his master's debtors to him, and said to the first,

'How much do you owe my master?'

“And he said,

'A hundred measures of oil.'

“So he said to him,

'Take your bill, and sit down quickly and write fifty.'

“Then he said to another,

'And how much do you owe?'

“So he said,

'A hundred measures of wheat.'

“And he said,

'Take your bill, and write eighty.'

“So the master commended the unjust steward because he had dealt shrewdly. For the sons of this world are more shrewd in their generation than the sons of light. And I say to you, make friends for yourselves by unrighteous mammon, that when you fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

“He who is faithful in what is least is faithful also in much; and he who is unjust in what is least is unjust also in much. Therefore if you have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches? And if you have not been faithful in what is another man's, who will give you what is your own? No servant can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon.”

THE LAW WILL NOT FAIL

Luke 16:14-18

[Galilee]

Now the Pharisees, who were lovers of money, also heard all these things, and they derided Him. And He said to them,

“You are those who justify yourselves before men, but God knows your hearts. For what is highly esteemed among men is an abomination in the sight of God. The Law and the prophets were until John. Since that time the Kingdom of God has been preached, and everyone is pressing into it. And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass away than for one tittle of the Law to fail.

“Whoever divorces his wife and marries another commits adultery; and whoever marries her who is divorced from her husband commits adultery.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE RICH MAN AND LAZARUS

Luke 16:19-31

[Galilee]

“There was a certain rich man who was clothed in purple and fine linen and fared sumptuously everyday. But there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, full of sores, who was laid at his gate, desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table. Moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. So it was that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels to Abraham's bosom. The rich man also died and was buried. And being in torments in Hades, he lifted up his eyes and saw Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. Then he cried and said,

'Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.'

“But Abraham said,

'Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things; but now he is comforted and you are tormented. And besides all this between us and you there is a great gulf fixed, so that those who want to pass from here to you cannot, nor can those from there pass to us.'

“Then he said,

'I beg you therefore, father, that you would send him to my father's house, for I have five brothers, that he may testify to them, lest they also come to this place of torment.'

“Abraham said to him,

'They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.'

“And he said,

'No, father Abraham; but if one goes to them from the dead, they will repent.'

“But he said to him,

'If they do not hear Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rise from the dead.'”

BEWARE OF OFFENSES

Luke 17:1-4

[Galilee]

Then He said to the disciples,

“It is impossible that no offences should come, but woe to him through whom they do come! It would be better for him if a millstone were hung around his neck, and he were thrown into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones. Take heed to yourselves.

“If your brother sins against you, rebuke him; and if he repents, forgive him. And if he sins against you seven times in a day, and seven times in a day returns to you, saying, 'I repent,' you shall forgive him.”

FAITH AS A MUSTARD SEED

Luke 17:5-10

[Galilee]

And the apostles said to the Lord,

“Increase our faith.”

So the Lord said,

“If you have faith as a mustard seed, you can say to this mulberry tree, 'Be pulled up by the roots and be planted in the sea,' and it would obey you.

“And which of you, having a servant plowing or tending sheep, will say to him when he has come in from the field,

'Come at once and sit down to eat'?

“But will he not rather say to him,

'Prepare something for my supper, and gird yourself and serve me till I have eaten and drunk, and afterward you will eat and drink'?

“Does he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I think not. So likewise you, when you have done all those things which you are commanded, say,

'We are unprofitable servants. We have done what was our duty to do.'”

APPROX. FEBRUARY 30 A.D.

TEN LEPERS ARE CLEANSED

Luke 17:11-19

[Samaria]

Now it happened as He went to Jerusalem that He passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. Then as He entered a certain village, there met Him ten men who were lepers, who stood afar off. And they lifted up their voices and said,

“Jesus, Master, have mercy on us!”

So when He saw them, He said to them,

“Go, show yourselves to the priests.”

And so it was that as they went, they were cleansed. Now one of them, when he saw that he was healed, returned, and with a loud voice glorified God, and fell down on his face at His feet, giving Him thanks. And he was a Samaritan. So Jesus answered, and said,

“Were there not ten cleansed? But where are the nine? Were there not any found who returned to give glory to God except this foreigner?”

And He said to him,

“Arise, go your way. Your faith has made you well.”

THE PHARISEES QUESTION ABOUT THE COMING OF THE KINGDOM

Luke 17:20-37

[Samaria]

Now when He was asked by the Pharisees when the Kingdom of God would come, He answered them and said,

”The Kingdom of God does not come with observation; nor will they say,

'See here!' or

'See there!'

“For indeed, the Kingdom of God is within you.”

Then He said to the disciples,

“The days will come when you will desire to see one of the days of the Son of Man, and you will not see it. And they will say to you,

'Look here!' or

'Look there!'

“Do not go after them or follow them. For as the lightning that flashes out of one part under heaven shines to the other part under heaven, so also the Son of Man will be in His day. But first He must suffer many things and be rejected by this generation. And as it was in the days of Noah, so it will be also in the days of the Son of Man: They ate, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark, and the flood came and destroyed them all.

“Likewise as it was also in the days of Lot: They ate, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they built; but on the day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven and destroyed them all. Even so will it be in the day when the Son of Man is revealed. In that day, he who is on the housetop, and his goods are in the house, let him not come down to take them away. And likewise the one who is in the field, let him not turn back. Remember Lot's wife.

“Whoever seeks to save his life will lose it, and whoever loses his life will preserve it. I tell you, in that night there will be two men in one bed: the one will be taken and the other will be left. Two women will be grinding together: the one will be taken and the other left. Two men will be in the field: the one will be taken and the other left.

And they answered and said to Him,

“Where, Lord?”

So He said to them,

“Wherever the body is, there the eagles will be gathered together.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PERSISTENT WIDOW

Luke 18:1-8

[Samaria]

Then He spoke a parable to them, that men always ought to pray and not lose heart, saying:

“There was in a certain city a judge who did not fear God nor regard man. Now there was a widow in that city; and she came to him, saying,

'Avenge me of my adversary.'

“And he would not for a while; but afterward he said within himself,

'Though I do not fear God nor regard man, yet because this widow troubles me I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.'”

Then the Lord said,

“Hear what the unjust judge said. And shall God not avenge His own elect who cry out day and night to Him, though He bears long with them? I tell you that He will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of Man comes, will He really find faith on the earth?”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PHARISEE AND THE TAX COLLECTOR

Luke 18:9-14

[Samaria]

Also He spoke this parable to some who trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others:

“Two men went up to the temple to pray, one a Pharisee and the other a tax collector. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself,

'God, I thank You that I am not like other men--extortioners, unjust adulterers, or even as this tax collector. I fast twice a week; I give tithes of all that I possess.'

“And the tax collector, standing afar off, would not so much as raise his eyes to heaven, but beat his breast, saying,

'God be merciful to me a sinner!'

“I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other; for everyone who exalts himself will be abased, and he who humbles himself will be exalted.”

JESUS EXPOUNDS ON THE PRINCIPLES OF MARRIAGE

Matthew 19:1-12 and Mark 10:1-12

[Perea]

Now it came to pass, when Jesus had finished these sayings, then He arose from there, departed from Galilee, and came to the region of Judea beyond and by the other side of the Jordan [i.e. Perea]. And great multitudes followed Him, and He healed them there. And the people gathered to Him again, and as He was accustomed, He taught them again. The Pharisees also came to Him, testing Him, asked and said to Him,

“Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife for just any reason?”

And He answered them, saying,

“What did Moses command you?”

They said,

“Moses permitted a man to write a certificate of divorce, and to dismiss her.”

And He answered and said to them,

*“Have you not read that He who made them at the beginning of the creation
'made them male and female.' [Genesis 1:27, 5:2]*

And said,

*'For this reason a man shall leave his father and mother and be joined to
his wife, and the two shall become one flesh'?[Genesis 2:24]*

*“So then, they are no longer two but one flesh. Therefore what God has joined
together, let not man separate.”*

They said to Him,

*“Why then did Moses command to give a certificate of divorce, and to put her
away?”*

Jesus answered and said to them,

*“Moses, because of the hardness of your hearts, wrote you this precept, permitted
you to divorce your wives, but from the beginning it was not so.”*

And in the house His disciples asked Him again about the same manner. So He said to them,

*“Whoever divorces his wife, except for sexual immorality, and marries another,
commits adultery against her. And if a woman divorces her husband and marries
another, she commits adultery. And whoever marries her who is divorced
commits adultery.”*

His disciples said to Him,

“If such is the case of the man with his wife, it is better not to marry.”

But He said to them,

*“All cannot accept this saying, but only those to whom it has been given: For
there are eunuchs who were born thus from their mother's womb, and there are
eunuchs who were made eunuchs by men, and there are eunuchs who have made
themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He who is able to accept it,
let him accept it.”*

BE AS A LITTLE CHILD
Matthew 19:13-15, Mark 10:13-16 and Luke 18:15-17
[Perea]

Then they brought young children and also infants to Him that He might put His hands on them, touch them and pray. But when His disciples saw it, they rebuked those who brought them. But when Jesus saw it, He was greatly displeased and said to them,

“Let the little children come to Me, and do not forbid them; for of such is the Kingdom of God. Assuredly, I say to you, whoever does not receive the Kingdom of God as a little child will by no means enter it.”

And He took them up in His arms, put and laid His hands on them, blessed them and departed from there.

THE KEY TO ETERNAL LIFE
Matthew 19:16-22, Mark 10:17-22 and Luke 18:18-23
[Perea]

Now as He was going out on the road, one (a certain ruler) came running, knelt before Him, and asked Him, saying,

“Good Teacher, what good thing shall I do that I may have and inherit eternal life?”

So Jesus said to him,

“Why do you call Me good? No one is good but One, that is, God. But if you want to enter into life, keep the commandments.”

He said to Him,

“Which ones?”

Jesus said,

*“You know the commandments:
'You shall not murder,'
'You shall not commit adultery,'
'You shall not steal,'
'You shall not bear false witness,'
'Honour your father and your mother,' [Exodus 20:12-16, Deuteronomy 5:16-20]
'Do not defraud,' [Leviticus 19:13]
and
'You shall love your neighbour as yourself.'” [Leviticus 19:18]*

The young man said to Him,

“Teacher, all these things I have kept and observed from my youth. What do I still lack?”

Then Jesus, when he heard these things, looked at him, loved him and said to him,

“You still lack one thing; if you want to be perfect, go your way, sell whatever you have, give and distribute to the poor, and you will have treasure in Heaven; and come, take up the cross, and follow Me.”

But when the young man heard that saying, he became sad at this word and went away sorrowful and grieved, for he had great possessions and was very rich.

NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR GOD
Matthew 19:23-30; Mark 10:23-31 and Luke 18:24-30
[Perea]

And when Jesus saw that he became very sorrowful, He looked around and said to His disciples,

“How hard it is for those who have riches to enter the Kingdom of God!”

And the disciples were astonished at His words. But Jesus answered again and said to them,

“Children, how hard it is for those who trust in riches to enter the Kingdom of God! And again I say to you, it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the Kingdom of God.”

When His disciples heard it, they were astonished beyond measure and exceedingly amazed, saying among themselves,

“Who then can be saved?”

But looking at them, Jesus said to them,

“With men this is impossible, but not with God; for with God all things are possible.”

Then Peter answered and began to say to Him,

“See, we have left all and followed you. Therefore what shall we have?”

So Jesus answered and said to them,

“Assuredly, I say to you, that in the regeneration, when the Son of Man sits on the throne of His glory, you who have followed Me will also sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

“There is no one who has left houses or father or mother or sisters or brothers or wife or children or lands for My name's sake, the gospel's and the Kingdom of God, who shall not receive a hundredfold and many times more now in this present time--houses and brothers and sisters, and mothers and children and lands, with persecutions--and in the age to come, inherit eternal and everlasting life. But many who are the first will be last, and the last first.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE WORKERS IN THE VINEYARD
Matthew 20:1-16
[Perea]

“For the Kingdom of Heaven is like a landowner who went out early in the morning to hire labourers for his vineyard. Now when he had agreed with the

labourers for a denarius a day, he sent them into his vineyard. And he went out about the third hour and saw others standing idle in the marketplace, and said to them,

'You also go into the vineyard, and whatever is right I will give you.'

“And they went. Again he went out about the sixth and the ninth hour, and did likewise. And about the eleventh hour he went out and found others standing idle, and said to them,

'Why have you been standing here idle all day?'

“They said to him,

'Because no one hired us.'

“He said to them,

'You also go into the vineyard, and whatever is right you will receive.'

“So when evening had come, the owner of the vineyard said to his steward,

'Call the labourers and give them their wages, beginning with the last to the first.'

“And when those came who were hired about the eleventh hour, they each received a denarius. But when the first came, they supposed they would receive more; and they likewise received each a denarius. And when they had received it, they murmured against the landowner, saying,

'These last men have worked only one hour, and you made them equal to us who have borne the burden and the heat of the day.'

“But he answered one of them and said,

'Friend, I am doing you no wrong. Did you not agree with me for a denarius? Take what is yours and go your way. I wish to give to this last man the same as to you. Is it not lawful for me to do what I wish with my own things? Or is your eye evil because I am good?'

“So the last will be first, and the first last. For many are called, but few chosen.”

JESUS A THIRD TIME PREDICTS HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION

Matthew 20:17-19; Mark 10:32-34 and Luke 18:31-34

[Perea]

Now they were on the road, going up to Jerusalem, and Jesus was going before them; and they were amazed. And as they followed they were afraid. Then He took the twelve aside again and began to tell them the things that would happen to Him:

“Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of Man will be accomplished. And the Son of Man will be betrayed and delivered to the chief priests and to the scribes, and they will condemn Him to death and deliver Him to the Gentiles; and they will mock Him and insult and scourge Him, and spit on Him, and crucify and kill Him. And the third day He will rise again.”

But they understood none of these things; this saying was hidden from them, and they did not know the things which were spoken.

THE GREATEST IS THE SERVANT

Matthew 20:20-28 and Mark 10:35-45

[Perea]

Then James and John, the sons of Zebedee, and their mother came to Him, kneeling down and asking something from Him said,

“Teacher, we want You to do for us whatever we ask.”

And He said to them,

“What do you want Me to do for you?”

She (their mother) said to Him,

“Grant that these two sons of mine may sit, one on Your right hand and the other on Your left, in Your Kingdom and in Your glory.”

But Jesus answered and said to them,

“You do not know what you ask. Are you able to drink the cup that I am about to drink, and be baptised with the baptism that I am baptised with?”

And they said to Him,

“We can and are able.”

And Jesus said to them,

“You will indeed drink the cup that I drink, and be baptised with the baptism that I am baptised with; but to sit on My right hand and on My left is not Mine to give, but it is for those for whom it is prepared by My Father.”

And when the ten heard it, they began to be greatly displeased with James and John and were moved with indignation against the two brothers. But Jesus called them to Himself and said to them,

“You know that those who are considered rulers over the Gentiles lord it over them, and those who are great exercise authority over them. Yet it shall not be so among you; but whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant. And whoever desires to be first among you, let him be your slave. For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom for many.”

TWO BLIND MEN HEALED AT JERICHO
Matthew 20:29-34; Mark 10:46-52 and Luke 18:35-43
[Jericho]

Then it happened, they came to Jericho. And as they went out and departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed Him with His disciples. And behold, two blind men, one was named Bartimeus, the son of Timaeus sat by the road begging. And hearing a multitude passing by, they asked what it meant. So they told them that Jesus of Nazareth was passing by. And when they heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth passing by, they began to cry out, saying,

“Jesus, O Lord, Son of David, have mercy on us!”

Then the multitude, those who went before, warned them that they should be quiet; but they cried out all the more, saying,

“Have mercy on us, O Lord, Son of David!”

So Jesus stood still and commanded them to be called and brought to Him. Then they called the blind men, saying to them,

“Be of good cheer. Rise, He is calling you.”

And throwing aside their garments, they arose and came to Jesus. When they had come near to Him, He asked them, saying,

“What do you want Me to do for you?”

They said to Him,

“Rabboni, Lord, that our eyes may be opened and we may receive our sight.”

Then Jesus said to them,

“Receive your sight and go your way; your faith has saved you and made you well.”

So Jesus had compassion and touched their eyes. And immediately their eyes received sight. And they followed Jesus on the road, glorifying God. And all the people, when they saw it, gave praise to God.

APPROX. MARCH 30 A.D.

JESUS: THE GUEST OF ZACCHAEUS

Luke 19:1-10

[Jericho]

Then Jesus entered and passed through Jericho. Now behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus who was a chief tax collector, and he was rich. And he sought to see who Jesus was, but could not because of the crowd, for he was of short stature. So he ran ahead and climbed up into a sycamore tree to see Him, for He was going to pass that way. And when Jesus came to the place, He looked up and saw him, and said to him,

“Zacchaeus, make haste and come down, for today I must stay at your house.”

So he made haste and came down, and received Him joyfully. But when they saw it, they all murmured, saying,

“He has gone to be a guest with a man who is a sinner.”

Then Zacchaeus stood and said to the Lord,

“Look, Lord, I give half of my goods to the poor; and if I have taken anything from anyone by false accusation, I restore fourfold.”

And Jesus said to him,

“Today salvation has come to this house, because he also is a son of Abraham; for the Son of Man has come to seek and to save that which was lost.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE MINAS

Luke 19:11-28

[Jericho]

Now as they heard these things, He spoke another parable, because He was near Jerusalem and because they thought the Kingdom of God would appear immediately. Therefore He said:

“A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom and to return. So he called ten of his servants, delivered to them ten minas, and said to them,

'Do business till I come.'

“But his citizens hated him, and sent a delegation after him, saying,

'We will not have this man to reign over us.'

“And so it was that when he returned, having received the kingdom, he then commanded these servants, to whom he had given the money, to be called to him, that he might know how much everyman had gained by trading. Then came the first, saying,

'Master, your mina has earned ten minas.'

“And he said to him,

'Well done, good servant; because you were faithful in a very little, have authority over ten cities.'

“And the second came, saying,

'Master, your minas has earned five minas.'

“Likewise he said to him,

'You also be over five cities.'

“And another came, saying,

'Master, here is your mina, which I have kept put away in a handkerchief. For I feared you, because you are an austere man. You collect what you did not deposit, and reap what you did not sow.'

“And he said to him,

'Out of your own mouth I will judge you, you wicked servant. You knew that I was an austere man, collecting what I did not deposit and reaping what I did not sow. Why then did you not put my money in the bank, that at my coming I might have collected it with interest?'

“And he said to those who stood by,

'Take the mina from him, and give it to him who has ten minas.'

(But they said to him, 'Master, he has ten minas.')

“For I say to you, that to everyone who has will be given; and from him who does not have, even what he has will be taken away from him. But bring here those enemies of mine, who did not want me to reign over them, and slay them before me.’”

THE DEATH OF LAZARUS

John 11:1-16

[Jericho and Bethany]

Now a certain man was sick, Lazarus of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha. It was that Mary who anointed the Lord with fragrant oil and wiped His feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick. Therefore the sisters sent to Him, saying,

“Lord, behold, he whom You love is sick.”

When Jesus heard that, He said,

“This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God may be glorified through it.”

Now Jesus loved Martha and her sister and Lazarus. So, when He heard that he was sick, He stayed two more days in the place where He was. Then after this He said to the disciples,

“Let us go to Judea again.”

The disciples said to Him,

“Rabbi, lately the Jews sought to stone You, and are You going there again?”

Jesus answered,

“Are there not twelve hours in the day? If anyone walks in the day, he does not stumble, because he sees the light of this world. But if one walks in the night, he stumbles, because the light is not in him.”

These things He said, and after that He said to them,

“Our friend Lazarus sleeps, but I go that I may wake him up.”

Then His disciples said,

“Lord, if he sleeps he will get well.”

However, Jesus spoke of his death, but they thought that He was speaking about taking rest in sleep. Then Jesus said to them plainly,

“Lazarus is dead. And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, that you may believe. Nevertheless let us go to him.”

Then Thomas, who is called Didymus, said to his fellow disciples,

“Let us also go, that we may die with Him.”

I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE

John 11:17-27

[Bethany]

So when Jesus came, He found that he had already been in the tomb four days. Now Bethany was near Jerusalem, about two miles away. And many of the Jews had joined the women around Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother. Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met Him, but Mary was sitting in the house. Then Martha said to Jesus,

“Lord, if You had been here, my brother would not have died. But even now I know that whatever You ask of God, God will give You.”

Jesus said to her,

“Your brother will rise again.”

Martha said to Him,

“I know that he will rise again in the resurrection at the last day.”

Jesus said to her,

“I am the resurrection and the life. He who believes in Me, though he may die, he shall live. And whoever lives and believes in Me shall never die. Do you believe this?”

She said to Him,

“Yes, Lord, I believe that You are the Christ, the Son of God, who is to come into the world.”

MARY, THE BROTHER OF LAZARUS, MEETS JESUS

John 11:28-37

[Bethany]

And when she had said these things, she went her way and secretly called Mary her sister, saying,

“The Teacher has come and is calling for you.”

As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly and came to Him. Now Jesus had not yet come into the town, but was in the place where Martha met Him. Then the Jews who were with her in the house, and comforting her, when they saw that Mary rose up quickly and went out, followed her, saying,

“She is going to the tomb to weep there.”

Then, when Mary came where Jesus was, and saw Him, she fell down at His feet, saying to Him,

“Lord, if You had been here, my brother would not have died.”

Therefore, when Jesus saw her weeping, and the Jews who came with her weeping, He groaned in the spirit and was troubled. And He said,

“Where have you laid him?”

They said to Him,

“Lord, come and see.”

Jesus wept. Then the Jews said,

“See how He loved him!”

And some of them said,

“Could not this Man, who opened the eyes of the blind, also have kept this man from dying?”

APPROX. MARCH 30 A.D.

JESUS RAISES LAZARUS FROM THE DEAD

John 11:38-44

[Bethany]

Then Jesus, again groaning in Himself, came to the tomb. It was a cave, and a stone lay against it. Jesus said,

“Take away the stone.”

Martha, the sister of him who was dead, said to Him,

“Lord, by this time there is a stench, for he has been dead four days.”

Jesus said to her,

“Did I not say to you that if you would believe you would see the glory of God?”

Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead man was lying. And Jesus lifted up His eyes and said,

“Father, I thank You that You have heard Me. And I know that You always hear Me, but because of the people who are standing by I said this, that they may believe that You sent Me.”

Now when He had said these things, He cried with a loud voice,

“Lazarus, come forth!”

And he who had died came out bound hand and foot with graveclothes, and his face was wrapped with a cloth. Jesus said to them,

“Loose him, and let him go.”

THE PHARISEES PLOT TO KILL JESUS

John 11:45-12:1

[Bethany and Jerusalem]

Then many of the Jews who had come to Mary, and had seen the things Jesus did, believed in Him. But some of them went away to the Pharisees and told them the things Jesus did. Then the chief priests and the Pharisees gathered a council and said,

“What shall we do? For this Man works many signs. If we let Him alone like this, everyone will believe in Him, and the Romans will come and take away both our place and nation.”

And one of them, Caiaphas, being high priest that year, said to them,

“You know nothing at all, nor do you consider that it is expedient for us that one man should die for the people, and not that the whole nation should perish.”

Now this he did not say on his own authority; but being high priest that year he prophesied that Jesus would die for the nation, and not for that nation only, but also that He would gather together in one the children of God who were scattered abroad. Then from that day on they plotted to put Him to death.

Therefore Jesus no longer walked openly among the Jews, but went from there into the country near the wilderness, to a city called Ephraim, and there remained with His disciples.

When He had said this, He went on ahead, going up to Jerusalem. And the Passover of the Jews was near, and many went from the country up to Jerusalem before the Passover, to purify themselves. Then they sought Jesus, and spoke among themselves as they stood in the temple,

“What do you think - that He will not come to the Feast?”

Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a command, that if anyone knew where He was, he should report it, that they might seize Him. Then, six days before the Passover [Thursday Nisan 8, 30 A.D.], Jesus came to Bethany, where Lazarus was who had been dead.

THE PHARISEES' PLAN TO KILL LAZARUS

John 12:9-11

[Jerusalem]

Then a great many of the Jews knew that He was there; and they came, not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might also see Lazarus, whom He had raised from the dead. But the chief priests took counsel that they might also put Lazarus to death, because on account of him many of the Jews went away and believed in Jesus.

APPROX. THURSDAY NISAN 8, 30 A.D.

JESUS PUBLICLY SHOWS HIMSELF TO BE THE MESSIAH

Matthew 21:19; Mark 11:1-10;
Luke 19:29-40 and John 12:12-19
[Bethany and the Mount of Olives]

And it came to pass when they drew near to Jerusalem, to Bethphage and Bethany, at the Mount of Olives, that He sent out two of His disciples; saying to them,

“Go into the village opposite you; and as soon as you have entered it you will find a donkey tied and a colt with her which no one has ever ridden. Loose them and bring them here to Me.

“And if anyone asks and says to you, 'Why are loosing them and doing this?' Thus you shall say to him, 'Because the Lord has need of them,' and immediately he will send them here.”

The next day a great multitude had come to the Feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem. So the disciples who were sent, departed and went their way, and did as Jesus commanded them.

And they found the colt, just as He said to them, tied by the door outside on the street, and they loosed it. But as they were loosing the colt, some of those who stood there, the owners of it, said to them,

“What are you doing?”

and

“Why are you loosing the colt?”

And they said,

“The Lord has need of him.”

So they spoke to them just as Jesus had commanded. And they let them go. Then they brought the donkey and the colt to Jesus and threw and laid their own clothes or garments on the colt, and they set Jesus on the colt. All this was done that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying:

“Tell the daughter of Zion, 'Fear not, behold, your King is coming to you, lowly, and sitting on a donkey, a colt, the foal of a donkey.’” [Zechariah 9:9]

And as He went, a very great multitude spread their garments on the road; and others cut down leafy branches from palm trees and spread them on the road. Then, as He was now drawing near the descent of the Mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works they had seen. Then the multitudes who went before and those who followed cried and went out to meet Him, saying,

“Hosanna to the Son of David!

Blessed is He, who comes in the name of the Lord! [Psalm 118:26]

The King of Israel! Blessed is the kingdom of our father David that comes in the name of the Lord! Peace in Heaven and glory in the highest! Hosanna in the highest!”

His disciples did not understand these things at first; but when Jesus was glorified, then they remembered that these things were written about Him and that they had done these things to Him. Therefore the people, who were with Him when He called Lazarus out of his tomb and raised him from the dead, bore witness. For this reason the people also met Him, because they heard that He had done this sign. The Pharisees therefore said among themselves,

“You see that you are accomplishing nothing. Look, the world has gone after Him!”

Then Jesus, when He had found a young donkey, sat on it; as it is written:

“Fear not, daughter of Zion; behold, your King is coming, sitting on a donkey's colt.” [Zechariah 9:9]

And some of the Pharisees called to Him from the crowd,

“Teacher, rebuke your disciples.”

But He answered and said to them,

“I tell you that if these should keep silent, the stones would immediately cry out.”

JESUS WEEPS OVER THE FUTURE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM

Luke 19:41-44
[Jerusalem]

Now as He drew near, He saw the city and wept over it, saying,

“If you had known, even you, especially in this your day, the things that make for your peace! But now they are hidden from your eyes. For the days will come upon you when your enemies will build an embankment around you, surround you and close you in on every side, and level you, and your children within you, to the ground; and they will not leave in you one stone upon another, because you did not know the time of your visitation.”

JESUS ENTERS THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM

Matthew 21:10-11,14-17 and Mark 11:11
[Jerusalem]

And when He had come into Jerusalem, and into the temple all the city was moved, saying,

“Who is this?”

So the multitudes said,

“This is Jesus, the prophet from Nazareth of Galilee.”

Then the blind and the lame came to Him in the temple, and He healed them. But when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that He did, and the children crying out in the temple and saying,

“Hosanna to the Son of David!”

They were indignant and said to Him,

“Do You hear what these are saying?”

And Jesus said to them,

“Yes. Have you never read,

'Out of the mouth of babes and nursing infants You have perfected praise'?” [Psalm 8:2]

Then He left them and when He had looked around at all things, as the hour was already late, He left them and went out of the city to Bethany with the twelve, and He lodged there.

APPROX. FRIDAY NISAN 9, 30 A.D.

JESUS CURSES THE FIG TREE
Matthew 21:18-19 and Mark 11:12-14
[Jerusalem]

Now the next day, in the morning, when they had come out from Bethany and He returned to the city, He was hungry. And seeing from afar a fig tree by the road, having leaves. He went to see if perhaps He would find something on it. And when He came to it, He found nothing on it but leaves, for it was not the season for figs. In response Jesus said to it,

“Let no fruit grow and let no one eat fruit from you ever again.”

And His disciples heard it. And immediately the fig tree withered away.

JESUS CLEANSSES THE TEMPLE A SECOND TIME
Matthew 21:12-13; Mark 11:15-19 and Luke 19:45-48
[Jerusalem]

So they came to Jerusalem, then Jesus went into the temple of God and began to drive out all those who bought and sold in the temple, and overturned the tables of the moneychangers and the seats of those of who sold doves. And He would not allow anyone to carry wares through the temple. Then He taught, saying to them,

“Is it not written,

'My house is and shall be called a house of prayer for all nations'? [Isaiah 56:7] but you have made it a *'den of thieves'* [Jeremiah 7:11]

And the scribes and chief priests heard it. And He was teaching daily in the temple. But the chief priests, the scribes and the leaders of the people sought how they might destroy Him; for they feared Him and were unable to do anything because all the people were astonished at His teaching and were very attentive to hear Him. And when evening had come, He went out of the city.

APPROX. SATURDAY NISAN 10, 30 A.D.

JESUS GIVES THE LESSON OF THE WITHERED FIG TREE

Matthew 21:20-22 and Mark 11:20-24

[Jerusalem]

Now in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots. And Peter, remembering, said to Him,

“Rabbi, look! The fig tree which You cursed has withered away.”

Now when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying,

“How did the fig tree wither away so soon?”

So Jesus answered and said to them,

“Have faith in God. For assuredly, I say to you, if you have faith and do not doubt, you will not only do what was done to the fig tree, but also if you say to this mountain, 'Be removed and be cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes that those things he says will come to pass and will be done, it will be done and he will have whatever he says.

“Therefore, I say to you, all things, whatever you ask when you pray, believe that you will receive them, and you will have them. And whenever you stand praying, if you have anything against anyone, forgive him, that your Father in Heaven forgive your trespasses.”

THE PHARISEES QUESTION JESUS' AUTHORITY

Matthew 21:23-27; Mark 11:27-33 and Luke 20:1-8

[Jerusalem]

Now it happened on one of those days they came again to Jerusalem. As He was walking He came into the temple and as He taught the people in the temple and preached the gospel the chief priests, scribes together with the elders of the people came and confronted Him and spoke to Him, saying,

“Tell us, by what authority are You doing these things? Or who is he who gave You this authority to do these things?”

But Jesus answered and said to them,

“I will also ask you one question, which if you tell Me, I likewise will tell you by what authority I do these things: The baptism of John, where was it from? Was it from Heaven or from men? Answer Me.”

And they reasoned among themselves, saying,

“If we say, 'From Heaven,' He will say to us, 'Why then did you not believe him?' But if we say, 'From men,' All the people will stone us, for we fear the multitude, and all are persuaded and count John as a prophet indeed.”

So they answered and said to Jesus,

“We do not know.”

And Jesus answered and said to them,

“Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TWO SONS

Matthew 21:28-32

[Jerusalem]

“But what do you think? A man had two sons, and he came to the first and said,

'Son, go, work today in my vineyard.'

“He answered and said,

'I will not,'

“but afterward he regretted it and went. Then he came to the second and said likewise. And he answered and said,

'I go, sir,'

“but he did not go. Which of the two did the will of his father?”

They said to Him,

“The first.”

Jesus said to them,

“Assuredly, I say to you that tax collectors and harlots enter the Kingdom of God before you. For John came to you in the way of righteousness, and you did not believe him; but tax collectors and harlots believed him; and when you saw it, you did not afterward relent and believe him.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE WICKED VINEDRESSERS

Matthew 21:33-46; Mark 12:1-12 and Luke 20:9-19

[Jerusalem]

Then he began to tell the people this parable, saying:

“Hear another parable: There was a certain landowner who planted a vineyard and set a hedge around it, dug a winepress in it (a place for the wine vat) and built a tower. And he leased it to vinedressers and went into a far country for a long time.

“Now when vintage-time drew near, he sent a servant to the vinedressers, that they might give him and he receive some of the fruit of the vineyard from the vinedressers. But the vinedressers took him and beat him and sent him away empty-handed. Again he sent them another servant; and they beat him also and threw stones at him, wounded him in the head and sent him away empty-handed and shamefully treated. And again he sent a third and him they killed; and many others, beating some, casting them out and killing some. Then last of all still having one son, his beloved, the owner of the vineyard said,

'What shall I do? I will send my beloved son last. Probably they will respect him when they see him.'

“But when the vinedressers saw the son, they reasoned and said among themselves,

'This is the heir. Come, let us kill him and seize his inheritance that it may be ours.'

“And they caught and took him and cast him out of the vineyard and killed him. Therefore, when the owner of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those vinedressers? He will come and destroy those wicked vinedressers miserably and give the vineyard to other vinedressers who will render to him the fruits in their seasons.”

And when they heard it they said,

“Certainly not!”

And Jesus looked at them and said,

“What then is this that is written? Did you never read this in the Scripture:

'The stone which the builders rejected has become the chief cornerstone. This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes.' [Psalm 118:22-23]

“Therefore I say to you, the Kingdom of God will be taken from you and given to a nation bearing the fruits of it. And whoever falls on that stone will be broken; but on whoever it falls, it will grind him to powder.”

Now when the chief priests and Pharisees heard His parables, they perceived and knew that He was speaking of and against them, and at that very hour sought to lay hands on Him, but they feared the multitudes of people because they took Him for a prophet. So they left Him and went away.

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE WEDDING FEAST

Matthew 22:1-14

And Jesus answered and spoke to them again by parables and said:

“The Kingdom of Heaven is like a certain king who arranged a marriage for his son, and sent out his servants to call those who were invited to the wedding; and they were not willing to come. Again, he sent out other servants, saying, 'Tell those who are invited,

“See, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and fatted cattle are killed, and all things are ready. Come to the wedding.’”

“But they made light of it and went their ways, one to his own farm, another to his business. And the rest seized his servants, treated them spitefully, and killed them. But when the king heard about it, he was furious. And he sent out his armies, destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city. Then he said to his servants,

'The wedding is ready, but those who were invited were not worthy. Therefore go into the highways, and as many as you find, invite to the wedding.'

“So those servants went out into the highways and gathered together all whom they found, both bad and good. And the wedding hall was filled with guests. But when the king came in to see the guests, he saw a man there who did not have on a wedding garment. So he said to him,

'Friend, how did you come in here without a wedding garment?'

“And he was speechless. Then the king said to the servants,

'Bind him hand and foot, take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'

“For many are called, but few are chosen.”

IS IT LAWFUL TO PAY TAXES TO CAESAR?

Matthew 22:15-22; Mark 12:13-17 and Luke 20:20-26

[Jerusalem]

So they watched Him, then the Pharisees went and plotted how they might entangle Him in His talk. Then they sent to Him some of the Pharisees' disciples with the Herodians as spies who pretended to be righteous that they might seize and catch Him in His words, in order to deliver Him to the power and the authority of the governor. When they had come, they asked Him saying,

“Teacher, we know that You are true in what you say and teach rightly, and care about no one, for You do not regard the person of men by showing personal favouritism, but teach the way of God in truth. Tell us, therefore, what do You

think? Is it lawful to pay taxes to Caesar or not? Shall we pay or shall we not pay?"

But Jesus perceived and knowing their wickedness, craftiness and hypocrisy, said to them,

"Why do you test Me, you hypocrites? Bring and show Me a denarius, the tax money, that I may see it."

So they brought Him a denarius. And He said to them,

"Whose image and inscription is this?"

They answered and said to Him,

"Caesar's."

Then Jesus answered and said to them,

"Render therefore to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's."

When they heard these words, they marvelled at His answer and kept silent. But they could not catch Him in His words in the presence of the people, and left Him and went their way.

WHAT ABOUT THE RESURRECTION?
Matthew 22:23-33; Mark 12:18-27 and Luke 20:27-40
[Jerusalem]

The same day some of the Sadducees, who deny and say there is no resurrection, came to Him; and they asked Him, saying,

"Teacher, Moses said and wrote to us that if a man's brother dies, has a wife, leaves her behind without children, his brother shall take and marry his wife and raise up offspring for his brother. Now there were with us seven brothers. And the first took a wife and died after he had married, and having left no offspring, left his wife to his brother. And the second took her as wife, and he died; nor did he leave any offspring. Then the third took her, and in like manner, the seven had her also; and they left no children, and died. And last of all the woman died also. Therefore, in the resurrection, when they rise, whose wife of the seven will she become? For all seven had her as wife."

And Jesus answered and said to them,

"Are you not therefore mistaken, because you do not know the Scriptures nor the power of God? The sons of this age marry and are given in marriage. In the resurrection, when those who are counted worthy to attain that age rise from the dead, they neither marry nor are given in marriage; nor can they die anymore, for they are like and equal to the angels of God in Heaven and are sons of God, being sons of the resurrection. But concerning the resurrection of the dead, that they rise, have you not read in the book of Moses what was spoken to you by God,

how even Moses showed in the burning bush passage, that the dead are raised, when God spoke to him, saying,

'I am the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob'?[Exodus 3:6, 15]

“For God is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living, for all live to Him. You are therefore greatly mistaken.”

And when the multitudes heard this, they were astonished at His teaching. Then some of the scribes answered and said,

“Teacher, You have spoken well.”

But after that they dared not question Him anymore.

WHICH IS THE GREATEST COMMANDMENT OF ALL?
Matthew 22:34-40 and Mark 12:28-34
[Jerusalem]

But when the Pharisees heard that He had silenced the Sadducees, they gathered together. Then one of the scribes came and having heard them reasoning together, perceiving that He had answered them well, a lawyer asked Him a question, testing Him, and saying,

“Teacher, which is the first and great commandment of all in the Law?”

Jesus answered and said to him,

“The first of all the commandments is:

'Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God, the Lord is one. And you shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind, and with all your strength.' [Deuteronomy 6:5]

“This is the first and great commandment. And the second, like it, is this:

'You shall love your neighbour as yourself.' [Leviticus 19:18]

“There is no other commandment greater than these. On these two commandments hang all the Law and the Prophets.”

So one of the scribes said to Him,

“Well said, Teacher. You have spoken the truth, for there is one God, and there is no other but He. And to love Him with all the heart, with all the understanding, with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love one's neighbour as oneself, is worth more than all the whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.”

So when Jesus saw that he answered wisely, He said to him,

“You are not far from the Kingdom of God.”

And after that no one dared to question Him.

HOW CAN DAVID CALL HIS DESCENDANT LORD?3
Matthew 22:41-46; Mark 12:35-37 and Luke 20:41-44

Father, He who is in Heaven. And do not be called teachers; for One is your Teacher, the Christ.

“But he who is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whoever exalts himself will be abased and he who humbles himself will be exalted.

“But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you shut up the Kingdom of Heaven against men; for you neither go in yourselves, nor do you allow those who are entering to go in.

“Woe to you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers. Therefore you will receive greater condemnation.”

“Woe to you, blind guides, who say,

'Whoever swears by the temple, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gold of the temple, he is obliged to perform it.'

“Fools and blind! For which is greater, the gold or the temple that sanctifies the gold? And,

'Whoever swears by the altar, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gift that is on it, he is obliged to perform it.'

“Fools and blind! For which is greater, the gift or the altar that sanctifies the gift? Therefore he who swears by the altar, swears by it and by all things on it. He who swears by the temple, swears by it and by Him who dwells in it. And he who swears by Heaven, swears by the throne of God and by Him who sits on it.

“Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have neglected the weightier matters of the Law - justice and mercy and faith. These you ought to have done, without leaving the others undone. Blind guides, who strain out a gnat and swallow a camel!

“Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you cleanse the outside of the cup and dish, but inside they are full of extortion and self-indulgence. Blind Pharisee, first cleanse the inside of the cup and dish, that the outside of there may be clean also.

“Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed tombs which indeed appear beautiful outwardly, but inside are full of dead men's bones and all uncleanness. Even so you also outwardly appear righteous to men, but inside you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness.

“Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! Because you build the tombs of the prophets and adorn the monuments of the righteous, and say,

'If we had lived in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.'

“Therefore you are witnesses against yourselves that you are sons of those who murdered the prophets. Fill up, then, the measure of your fathers' guilt. Serpents, brood of vipers! How can you escape the condemnation of hell?

“Therefore, indeed, I send you prophets, wise men, and scribes: some of them you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city, that on you may come all the righteous blood shed on the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zechariah, son of Berechiah, whom you murdered between the temple and the altar. Assuredly, I say to you, all these things will come upon this generation.”

JESUS LAMENTS JERUSALEM'S DESTRUCTION

Matthew 23:37-39

[Jerusalem]

“O Jerusalem, Jerusalem the one who kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to her! How often I wanted to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you were not willing! See! Your house is left to you desolate: for I say to you, you shall see Me no more till you say,

'Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord!'" [Psalm 118:26]

THE WIDOW WHO GAVE TWO MITES

Mark 12:41-44 and Luke 21:1-4

[Jerusalem]

Now Jesus sat opposite the treasury, and looked up and saw how the rich were putting their gifts and the people putting money into the treasury. And many who were rich put in much. Then He saw also a certain poor widow came and threw in two mites, which makes a quadrans. So He called His disciples to Him and said to them,

“Truly and assuredly I say to you, that this poor widow has put in more than all those who had given to the treasury; for they all, out of their abundance, have put in offerings for God, but she out of her poverty has put in all that she had, her whole livelihood.”

THE PRODUCE OF A DEAD GRAIN OF WHEAT

John 12:20-26

[Jerusalem]

Now there were certain Greeks among those who came up to worship at the Feast. Then they came to Philip, who was from Bethsaida of Galilee, and asked him, saying,

“Sir, we wish to see Jesus.”

Philip came and told Andrew, and in turn Andrew and Philip told Jesus. But Jesus answered them, saying,

“The hour has come that the Son of Man should be glorified. Most assuredly, I say to you, unless a grain of wheat falls into the ground and dies, it remains alone; but if it dies, it produces much grain. He who loves his life will lose it, and he who hates his life in this world will keep it for eternal life. If anyone serves Me, let him follow Me; and where I am, there My servant will be also. If anyone serves Me, him My Father will honour.”

BECOME SONS OF THE LIGHT

John 12:27-36

[Jerusalem]

“Now My soul is troubled, and what shall I say? Father, save Me from this hour? But for this purpose I came to this hour. Father, glorify Your name.”

Then a voice came from Heaven, saying,

“I have both glorified it and will glorify it again.”

Therefore the people who stood by and heard it said that it had thundered. Others said,

“An angel has spoken to Him.”

Jesus answered and said,

“This voice did not come because of Me, but for your sake. Now is the judgment of this world; now the ruler of this world will be cast out. And I, if I am lifted up from the earth, will draw all peoples to Myself.”

This He said, signifying by what death He would die. The people answered Him,

“We have heard from the Law that the Christ remains forever; and how can You say, ‘The Son of Man must be lifted up’? Who is this Son of Man?”

Then Jesus said to them,

“A little while longer the light is with you. Walk while you have the light, lest darkness overtake you; he who walks in darkness does not know where he is going. While you have the light, believe in the light, that you may become sons of light.”

These things Jesus spoke, and departed and was hidden from them.

THE BLINDNESS OF THE PEOPLE

John 12:37-41

[Jerusalem]

But although He had done so many signs before them, they did not believe in Him, that the word of Isaiah the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spoke:

“Lord, who has believed our report? And to whom has the arm of the Lord been revealed?” [Isaiah 53:1]

Therefore they could not believe, because Isaiah said again:

“He has blinded their eyes and hardened their heart, lest they should see with their eyes and understand with their heart, lest they should turn, so that I should heal them.” [Isaiah 6:10]

These things Isaiah said when he saw His glory and spoke of Him.

THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD

John 12:42-50

[Jerusalem]

Nevertheless even among the rulers many believed in Him, but because of the Pharisees they did not confess Him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue; for they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. Then. Jesus cried out and said,

“He who believes in Me, believes not in Me but in Him who sent Me. And he who sees Me sees Him who sent Me. I have come as a light into the world, that whoever believes in Me should not abide in darkness. And if anyone bears My words and does not believe, I do not judge him; for I did not come to judge the world but to save the world. He who rejects Me, and does not receive My words, has that which judges him - the word that I have spoken will judge him in the last day. For I have not spoken on My own authority; but the Father who sent Me gave Me a command, what I should say and what I should speak. And I know that His command is everlasting life. Therefore, whatever I speak, just as the Father told Me, so I speak.”

APPROX. SUNDAY NISAN 11, 30 A.D.

JESUS PROPHECIES ABOUT THE DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE

Matthew 24:1-2; Mark 13:1-2 and Luke 21:5-6

[Jerusalem]

Then Jesus went out and departed from the temple, and His disciples came to Him to show Him the buildings of the temple. Then, as some spoke of the temple, how it was adorned with beautiful stones and donations, one of His disciples said to Him,

“Teacher, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here!”

And Jesus answered and said to him,

“Do you see these great buildings? As for all these things which you see, the days will come in which not one stone shall be left here upon another, that shall not be thrown down.”

WHAT IS THE SIGN OF YOUR COMING AND THE END OF THE AGE?

Matthew 24:3-14; Mark 13:3-13 and Luke 21:7-19

[Mount of Olives]

Now as He sat on the Mount of Olives opposite the temple, the disciples, Peter, James, John and Andrew came to Him and asked Him privately, saying,

“Teacher, tell us, but when will these things be? And what will be the sign when all these things are about to take place and be fulfilled and of Your coming and the end of the age?”

And Jesus answered and said to them,

“Take heed that you not be deceived and no one deceives you. For many will come in My name, saying,

'I, Jesus, am He, the Christ,' and,
'The time has drawn near,'

“and will deceive many. Therefore do not go after them. And when you hear of wars, commotions and rumours of wars, see that you are not troubled and terrified; for all these things must happen and come to pass first, but the end will not come yet.”

Then He said to them,

“For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. And there will be great earthquakes in various places, and there will be famines and pestilences and troubles. And there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven. All these are the beginning of sorrows.

“But watch out for yourselves, for before all these things they will lay hands on you and persecute you. And deliver you up to synagogues, tribulation, councils and prisons. And you will be beaten in the synagogues and kill you, and you will be brought before rulers and kings for My name's sake. But it will turn out for you as an occasion for testimony to them. But when they arrest you and deliver you up, therefore settle it your hearts to not worry beforehand, or premeditate on what you will answer or speak. But whatever is given you in that hour, speak that. I will give you a mouth and wisdom which all your adversaries will not be able to contradict or resist. For it is not you who speak, but the Holy Spirit.

“And then many will be offended, will betray one another, and will hate one another. Now brother will betray brother to death, and a father his child; and children will rise up against parents and cause them to be put to death. You will be betrayed even by parents and brothers, relatives and friends; and they will send some of you to your death. And you will be hated by all men for My name's sake. Then many false prophets will rise up and deceive many.

“And because lawlessness will abound, the love of many will grow cold. But he who endures to the end, shall be saved. But not a hair of your head shall be lost.

In your patience possess your souls. And this gospel of the Kingdom shall be preached in all the world as a witness to all the nations, and then the end will come.”

THE COMING OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION
Matthew 24:15-28; Mark 13:14-23 and Luke 21:20-24
[Mount of Olives]

“Therefore when you see the '*abomination of desolation*,' [Daniel 11:31, 12:11] spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place, where it ought not. (Whoever reads, let the reader understand). But when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, then know that its desolation is near. Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains, let those who are in the midst of her depart, and let not those who are in the country enter her. Let him who is on the housetop not go or come down into the house nor enter to take anything out of his house. And let him who is in the field not go back to get his garments or clothes. For these are the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled. But woe to those who are pregnant and to those who are nursing babies in those days! And pray that your flight may not be in winter, or on the Sabbath.

“For in those days there will be great distress and great tribulation in the land and wrath upon this people, such as has not been since the beginning of the creation or world which God created until this time, no, nor, ever shall be. And unless the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh would be saved; but for the elect's sake, whom He chose, those days will be shortened. And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and be led away captive into all nations. And Jerusalem will be trampled by Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled. Then if anyone says to you,

'Look, here is the Christ!' or,
'Look, He is there!'

“Do not believe it. For false christs and false prophets will arise and show great signs and wonders, so as to deceive, if possible, even the elect. But take heed; see, I have told you all things beforehand. Therefore if they say to you,

'Look, He is in the desert!' Do not go out; or
'Look, He is in the inner rooms!' Do not believe it.

“For as the lightning comes from the east and flashes to the west, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be. For wherever the carcass is, there the eagles will be gathered together.”

THE COMING OF THE WORLD'S FUTURE RULER
Matthew 24:29-31; Mark 13:24-27 and Luke 21:25-28
[Mount of Olives]

“Immediately after the tribulation of those days, there will be signs in the sun, in the moon, and in the stars; the sun will be darkened and the moon will not give its light, and the stars will fall from heaven. And on the earth distress of nations, with

perplexity, the sea and the waves roaring; men's hearts failing them from fear and the expectation of those things which are coming on the earth, for the powers of heaven will be shaken.

“Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, then they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with great power and great glory. And then He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other; from the farthest part of earth to the farthest part of heaven. Now when these things begin to happen, look up and lift up your heads, because your redemption draws near.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE FIG TREE
Matthew 24:32-35; Mark 13:28-31 and Luke 21:29-33
[Mount of Olives]

And He spoke to them a parable:

“Now learn this parable from the fig tree: Look at the fig tree and all the trees. When its branch has already become tender and are already budding and puts forth leaves, you see and know for yourselves that summer is now near. So you also, when you see all these things happening, know that the Kingdom of God is near, at the very door. Assuredly, I say to you, this generation will by no means pass away till all these things are fulfilled and take place. Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will by no means pass away.”

ONLY THE FATHER KNOWS THE DAY OR THE HOUR
Matthew 24:36-44; Mark 13:32-37 and Luke 21:34-36
[Mount of Olives]

“But of that day and hour no one knows, no, not even the angels in Heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father. But as the days of Noah were, so also will the coming of the Son of man be. For as in the days before the flood, they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark, and did not know until the flood came and took them all away, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be. Then two men will be in the field: one will be taken and the other left. Two women will be grinding at the mill: one will be taken and the other left. But take heed to yourselves, lest your hearts be weighed down with carousing, drunkenness, and cares of this life, and that Day come on you unexpectedly. For it will come as a snare on all those who dwell on the face of the whole earth. Take heed and watch and pray therefore; for you do not know what hour or when the time is that your Lord is coming.

“Watch therefore, and pray always that you may be counted worthy to escape all these things that will come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man. It is like a man going to a far country, who left his house and gave authority to his servants, and to each his work, and commanded the doorkeeper to watch. Watch therefore, for you do not know when the master of the house is coming--in the evening, at midnight, at the crowing of the rooster, or in the morning--lest, coming suddenly, he find you sleeping. And what I say to you, I say to all: Watch!”

“But know this, that if the master of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched and not allowed his house to be broken into. Therefore you also be ready, for the Son of Man is coming at an hour when you do not expect Him.”

THE FAITHFUL SERVANT AND THE EVIL SERVANT

Matthew 24:45-51

[Mount of Olives]

“Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his master made ruler over his household, to give them food in due season? Blessed is that servant whom his master, when he comes, will find so doing. Assuredly, I say to you that he will make him ruler over all his goods.

“But if that evil servant says in his heart, 'My master is delaying his coming,' and begins to beat his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunkards, the master of that servant will come on a day when he is not looking for him and at an hour that he is not aware of, and will cut him in two and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites. There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TEN VIRGINS

Matthew 25:1-13

[Mount of Olives]

“Then the Kingdom of Heaven shall be likened to ten virgins who took their lamps and went out to meet the bridegroom. Now five of them were wise, and five were foolish. Those who were foolish took their lamps and took no oil with them, but the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. But while the bridegroom was delayed, they all slumbered and slept. And at midnight a cry was heard:

'Behold, the bridegroom is coming; go out to meet him!'

“Then all those virgins arose and trimmed their lamps. And the foolish said to the wise,

'Give us some of your oil, for our lamps are going out.'

“But the wise answered, saying,

'No, lest there should not be enough for us and you; but go rather to those who sell, and buy for yourselves.'

“And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came, and those who were ready went in with him to the wedding; and the door was shut. Afterward the other virgins came also, saying,

'Lord, Lord, open to us!'

“But he answered and said,

'Assuredly, I say to you, I do not know you.'

“Watch therefore, for you know neither the day nor the hour in which the Son of Man is coming.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TALENTS

Matthew 25:14-30

[Mount of Olives]

“For the Kingdom of Heaven is like a man travelling to a far country, who called his own servants and delivered his goods to them. And to one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one, to each according to his own ability; and immediately he went on a journey. Then he who had received the five talents went and traded with them, and made another five talents. And likewise he who had received two gained two more also. But he who had received one went and dug in the ground, and hid his lord's money. After a long time the lord of those servants came and settled accounts with them. So he who had received five talents came and brought five other talents, saying,

'Lord, you delivered to me five talents; look, I have gained five more talents besides them.'

“His lord said to him,

'Well done, good and faithful servant; you were faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things. Enter into the joy of your lord.'

“He also who had received two talents came and said,

'Lord, you delivered to me two talents; look, I have gained two more talents besides there.'

“His lord said to him,

'Well done, good and faithful servant; you have been faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things. Enter into the joy of your lord.'

“Then he who had received the one talent came and said,

'Lord, I knew you to be a hard man, reaping where you have not sown, and gathering where you have not scattered seed. And I was afraid, and went and hid your talent in the ground. Look, there you have what is yours.'

“But his lord answered and said to him,

'You wicked and lazy servant, you knew that I reap where I have not sown, and gather where I have not scattered seed. Therefore you ought to have deposited my money with the bankers, and at my coming I would have received back my own with interest. Therefore take the talent from him, and give it to him who has ten talents. For to every one who has, more will be given, and he will have abundance; but from him who does not have, even what he has will be taken away. And cast the unprofitable servant into the outer darkness. There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'

HOW JESUS CHRIST WILL JUDGE THE NATIONS

Matthew 25:31-46

[Mount of Olives]

“When the Son of Man comes in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then He will sit on the throne of His glory. All the nations will be gathered before Him, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats. And He will set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on the left. Then the King will say to those on His right hand,

'Come, you blessed of My Father, inherit the Kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: for I was hungry and you gave Me food; I was thirsty and you gave Me drink; I was a stranger and you took Me in; I was naked and you clothed Me; I was sick and you visited Me; I was in prison and you came to Me.'

“Then the righteous will answer Him, saying,

'Lord, when did we see You hungry and feed You, or thirsty and give You drink? When did we see You a stranger and take You in, or naked and clothe You? Or when did we see You sick, or in prison, and come to You?'

“And the King will answer and say to them,

'Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brethren, you did it to Me.'

“Then He will also say to those on the left hand,

'Depart from Me, you cursed, into the everlasting fire prepared for the devil and his angels: for I was hungry and you gave Me no food; I was thirsty and you gave Me no drink; I was a stranger and you did not take Me in; I was naked and you did not clothe Me; sick and in prison and you did not visit Me.'

“Then they will also answer Him, saying,

'Lord, when did we see You hungry or thirsty or a stranger or naked or sick or in prison, and did not minister to You?'

“Then He will answer them, saying,

'Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did not do it to one of the least of these, you did not do it to Me.'

“And these will go away into everlasting punishment, but the righteous into eternal life.”

MONDAY NISAN 12, 30 A.D.

THE PHARISEES CONTINUE TO PLOT AGAINST JESUS

Matthew 26:1-5; Mark 14:1-2 and Luke 21:37-22:2

[Jerusalem]

And in the daytime He was teaching in the temple, but at night He went out and stayed on the mountain called Olivet. Then early in the morning all the people came to Him in the temple to hear Him. Now it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, that He said to His disciples,

“You know that after two days is the Passover, and the Son of Man will be delivered up to be crucified.”

After two days it was the Passover and the Feast of Unleavened Bread. Then the chief priests, the scribes and the elders of the people assembled at the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas. They plotted and sought how they might take Jesus by trickery and put Him to death. But they said,

“Not during the Feast, lest there be an uproar among the people.”

For they feared the people.

JESUS PREPARED FOR HIS DEATH

Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9 and John 12:2-8

[Bethany]

And when Jesus was in Bethany at the house of Simon the leper, there they made Him a supper and Martha served, but Lazarus was one of those who sat at the table with Him. As He sat at the table, then Mary came to Him having an alabaster flask which contained a pound of very costly fragrant oil of spikenard. And she broke the flask and poured it on His head, anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped His feet with her hair as He sat at the table. And the house was filled with the fragrance of the oil. But when His disciples saw it, they were indignant among themselves, and one of His disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, who would betray Him said,

“Why was this fragrant oil wasted? For this fragrant oil might have been sold for more than 300 denarii and given to the poor.”

This he said, not that he cared for the poor, but because he was a thief, and had the money box; and he used to take what was put in it. And they criticised her sharply. But when Jesus was aware of it, He said to them,

“Let her alone. Why do you trouble her? For she has done a good work for Me. For you have the poor with you always, and whenever you wish you may do them good; but Me you do not have always. She has done what she could. For in pouring this fragrant oil on My body, she has come beforehand to anoint My body and kept this for the day of My burial. Assuredly, I say to you, wherever this gospel is preached throughout the whole world, what this woman has done will also be spoken and told as a memorial to her.”

JUDAS HIRED TO BETRAY JESUS
Matthew 26:14-16; Mark 14:10-11 and Luke 22:3-6
[Jerusalem]

Then Satan entered one who was numbered among the twelve, called Judas surnamed Iscariot, went his way to the chief priests and captains and conferred with them how he might betray Him to them and said,

“What are you willing to give me if I deliver Him to you?”

So when they heard it, they were glad, and promised and agreed to give him money and they counted out to him thirty pieces of silver. So from that time he sought how he might have a convenient opportunity to betray Him to them in the absence of the multitude.

TUESDAY NIGHT - NISAN 14, 30 A.D.
Approximately 6:00 p.m. to 9:00 p.m.

JESUS PREPARES TO OBSERVE THE PASSOVER WITH HIS DISCIPLES
Matthew 26:17-20; Mark 14:12-17; Luke 22:7-16 and John 13:1
[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

Now before the Feast of the Passover, when Jesus knew that His hour had come that He should depart from this world to the Father, having loved His own who were in the world, He loved them to the end. Now on the first day of Unleavened Bread [Passover (Nisan 14) was unofficially thought of as a day of unleavened bread since unleavened bread was commanded to be eaten with the Passover meal], when the Passover lamb must be killed, the disciples came to Jesus, saying to Him,

“Where do You want us to go and prepare for You to eat the Passover?”

So He sent out two of His disciples, Peter and John, and said to them,

“Go and prepare the Passover, that we may eat. Go into the city and behold, when you have entered the city, a certain man will meet you carrying a pitcher of water; follow him into the house which he enters. And wherever he goes in, then you shall say to the master of the house,

"The Teacher says to you,

“My time is at hand; where is the guest room in which I may eat the Passover with My disciples?”

“Then he will show you a large, furnished and prepared upper room; there make ready for us.”

And His disciples went out and did as Jesus directed them, and came into the city, and found it just as He had said to them; and they prepared the Passover. And in the evening, when the hour had come, He came and sat down with the twelve apostles. Then He said to them,

“With fervent desire I have desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer.
For I say to you, I will no longer eat of it until it is fulfilled in the Kingdom of God.”

TUESDAY NIGHT - NISAN 14, 30 A.D.
Approximately 9:00 p.m. to 10:30 p.m.

JESUS INSTITUTES THE FOOTWASHING CEREMONY AT THE PASSOVER

John 13:2-20

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

And supper being ended [the Greek could be better translated “been made” in the sense that it was fully and completely prepared and ready to be eaten], the Devil having already put it into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray Him, Jesus, knowing that the Father had given all things into His hands and that He had come from God and was going to God, rose from supper and laid aside His garments, took a towel and girded Himself. After that, He poured water into a basin and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel with which He was girded. Then He came to Simon Peter. And Peter said to Him,

“Lord, are You washing my feet?”

Jesus answered and said to him,

“What I am doing you do not understand now, but you will know after this.”

Peter said to Him,

“You shall never wash my feet!”

Jesus answered him,

“If I do not wash you, you have no part with Me.”

Simon Peter said to Him,

“Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head!”

Jesus said to Him,

“He who is bathed needs only to wash his feet, but is completely clean; and you are clean, but not all of you.”

For He knew who would betray Him; therefore He said,

“You are not all clean.”

So when He had washed their feet, taken His garments, and sat down again, He said to them,

“Do you know what I have done to you? You call Me Teacher and Lord, and you say well, for so I am. If I then, your Lord and Teacher, have washed your feet, you also ought to wash one another's feet. For I have given you an example, that you should do as I have done to you. Most assuredly, I say to you, a servant is not greater than his master; nor is he who is sent greater than he who sent him. If you know these things, happy are you if you do them. I do not speak concerning all of you. I know whom I have chosen; but that the Scripture may be fulfilled,

'He who eats bread with Me has lifted up his heel against Me.' [Psalm 41:9]

“Now I tell you before it comes, that when it does come to pass, you may believe that I am He. Most assuredly, I say to you, he who receives whoever I send receives Me; and he who receives Me receives Him who sent Me.”

JESUS ANNOUNCES THAT ONE OF THEM WOULD BETRAY HIM

Matthew 26:20-22; Mark 14:18-19 and John 13:21-22

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

When Jesus had said these things they sat down and ate, and as they were eating, He was troubled in spirit, and testified and said,

Most assuredly, I say to you, one of you who eats with Me will betray Me.”

And they began to be exceedingly sorrowful, and each of them began to say to Him one by one,

“Lord, is it I?”

And another said,

“Is it I?”

Then the disciples looked at one another, perplexed about whom He spoke and they began to question among themselves, which of them it was who would do this thing.

THE CHANGING OF THE SYMBOLS OF THE PASSOVER

Matthew 26:26-29; Mark 14:22-25 and Luke 22:17-20

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

Then He took the cup, and gave thanks, and said,

“Take this and divide it among yourselves.”

And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, blessed it, gave thanks and broke it, and gave it to the disciples and said,

“Take, eat; this is My body which is given for you; do this in remembrance of Me.”

Likewise He also took the cup after supper. And when He had given thanks he gave it to them, and He said to them,

“Drink from it, all of you.”

And they all drank from it.

“For this cup is My blood of the New Covenant which is shed for you and many for the remission of sins. Assuredly, I say to you, I will not drink of this fruit of the vine from now on until that day when I drink it new with you in My Father's Kingdom.”

JESUS POINTS OUT JUDAS AS HIS BETRAYER

Matthew 26:23-25; Mark 14:20-21; Luke 22:21-23 and John 13:23-30

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“But behold, the hand of My betrayer is with Me on the table. And truly the Son of Man goes as it has been determined, but woe to that man by whom He is betrayed!

Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of His disciples, whom Jesus loved. Simon Peter therefore motioned to him to ask who it was of whom He spoke. Then leaning back on Jesus' breast, he said to Him,

“Lord, who is it?”

Then He answered and said to them,

“It is one of the twelve, who dips his hand with Me in the dish and whom I shall give a piece of bread to that will betray Me. The Son of Man indeed goes just as it is written of Him, but woe to that man by whom the Son of Man is betrayed! It would have been good for that man if he had never been born.”

And having dipped the bread, He gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon. Now after the piece of bread Judas, who was betraying Him, answered and said,

“Rabbi, is it I?”

He said to him,

“You have said it.”

Then Satan entered him and Jesus said to him,

“What you do, do quickly.”

But no one at the table knew for what reason He said this to him. For some thought, because Judas had the money box, that Jesus had said to him, “Buy those things we need for the feast,” or that he should give something to the poor. Having received the piece of bread, he then went out immediately. And it was night.

**THE DISCIPLES DISPUTE OVER
WHO WOULD BE THE GREATEST**

Luke 22:24-30

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

But there was also rivalry among them, as to which of them should be considered the greatest. And He said to them,

“The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them, and those who exercise authority over them are called benefactors. But not so among you; on the contrary, he who is greatest among you, let him be as the younger, and he who governs as he who serves. For who is greater, he who sits at the table, or he who serves? Is it not he who sits at the table? Yet I am among you as the One who serves. But you are those who have continued with Me in My trials. And I bestow upon you a Kingdom, just as My Father bestowed one upon Me, that you may eat and drink at My table in My Kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.”

I WILL ONLY BE WITH YOU A LITTLE WHILE LONGER

John 13:31-33

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

So, when he [Judas] had gone out, Jesus said,

“Now the Son of Man is glorified, and God is glorified in Him. If God is glorified in Him, God will also glorify Him in Himself, and glorify Him immediately. Little children, I shall be with you a little while longer. You will seek Me; and as I said to the Jews, 'Where I am going you cannot come,' so now I say to you.

**A NEW COMMANDMENT TO LOVE ONE ANOTHER
AS JESUS LOVES US**

John 13:34-35

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“A new commandment I give to you, that you love one another; as I have loved you, that you also love one another. By this all will know that you are My disciples, if you have love for one another.”

JESUS TELLS PETER HE WOULD DENY HIM THREE TIMES
Matthew 26:31-35; Mark 14:27-31; Luke 22:31-34 and John 13:36-38

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

Simon Peter said to Him,

“Lord, where are You going?”

Jesus answered him,

“Where I am going you cannot follow Me now, but you shall follow Me afterward.”

Peter said to Him,

“Lord, why can I not follow You now? I am ready to go with You, both to prison and to death. I will lay down my life for Your sake.”

And so said all the disciples. Jesus answered him,

“Will you lay down your life for My sake? Simon, Simon! Indeed, Satan has asked for you, that he may sift you as wheat. But I have prayed for you, that your faith should not fail; and when you have returned to Me, strengthen your brethren.”

Then Jesus said to them,

“All of you will be made to stumble because of Me this night, for it is written:
'I will strike the Shepherd, and the sheep of the flock will be scattered.'
[Zechariah 13:7]
But after I have been raised, I will go before you to Galilee.”

Peter answered and said to Him,

“Even if all are made to stumble because of You, yet I will not be made to stumble.”

And Jesus answered him, saying,

“Most assuredly, I say to you, Peter, today, even this night, before the rooster crows twice you will deny Me thrice that you didn't know Me.”

But Peter spoke more vehemently to Him,

“Even if I have to die with You, I will not deny You!”

And so said all the disciples likewise.

LET HIM NOW TAKE A WALLET, BAG, AND SWORD

Luke 22:35-38

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

And He said to them,

“When I sent you without money bag, sack, and sandals, did you lack anything?”

So they said,

“Nothing.”

Then He said to them,

“But now, he who has a money bag, let him take it, and likewise, a sack; and he who has no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one. For I say to you that this which is written must still be accomplished in Me:

'And He was numbered with the transgressors.' [Isaiah 53:12]

“For the things concerning Me have an end.”

Then they said,

“Lord, look, here are two swords.”

And He said to them,

“It is enough.”

TUESDAY NIGHT - NISAN 14, 30 A.D.
Approximately 10:30 p.m. to 12:00 a.m.

I AM THE WAY, THE TRUTH, AND THE LIFE

John 14:1-6

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“Let not your heart be troubled; you believe in God, believe also in Me. In My Father's house are many mansions, if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again and receive you to Myself; that where I am, there you may be also. And where I go you know, and the way you know.”

And Thomas said to Him,

“Lord, we do not know where You are going, and how can we know the way?”

Jesus said to him,

“I am the way, the truth, and the life. No one can come to the Father except through Me.”

SHOW US THE FATHER

John 14:7-11

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“If you had known Me, you would have known My Father also; and from now on you know Him and have seen Him.”

Philip said to Him,

“Lord, show us the Father, and it is sufficient for us.”

Jesus said to him,

“Have I been with you so long, and yet you have not known Me, Philip? He who has seen Me has seen the Father; so how can you say, 'Show us the Father'?

“Do you not believe that I am in the Father, and the Father in Me? The words that I speak to you I do not speak on My own authority; but the Father who dwells in Me does the works. Believe Me that I am in the Father and the Father in Me, or else believe Me for the sake of the works themselves.”

ASK ACCORDING TO GOD'S WILL

John 14:12-14

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“Most assuredly, I say to you, he who believes in Me, the works that I do he will do also; and greater works than these he will do, because I go to My Father. And whatever you ask in My name, that I will do that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If you ask anything in My name, I will do it.”

THE PROMISE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

John 14:15-18

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“If you love Me, keep My commandments. And I will pray to the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may abide with you forever, even the Spirit of truth, whom [which] the world cannot receive, because it neither sees Him [it] nor knows Him [it]; but you know Him [it], for He [it] dwells with you and will be in you. I will not leave you orphans; I will come to you.”

THE FATHER AND SON DWELL IN US BY THE HOLY SPIRIT

John 14:19-24

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“A little while longer and the world will see Me no more, but you will see Me. Because I live, you will live also. At that day you will know that I am in My Father, and you in Me, and I in you. He who has My commandments and keeps them, it is he who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him.”

Judas (not Iscariot) said to Him,

“Lord, how is it that You will manifest Yourself to us, and not to the world?”

Jesus answered and said to him,

“If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our home with him. He who does not love Me

does not keep My words; and the word which you hear is not Mine but the Father's who sent Me.”

I GIVE YOU MY PEACE

John 14:25-31

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“These things I have spoken to you while being present with you. But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom [which] the Father will send in My name, He [it] will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all things that I said to you. Peace I leave with you, My peace I give to you; not as the world gives do I give to you.

“Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. You have heard Me say to you, 'I am going away and coming back to you.' If you loved Me, you would rejoice because I said, 'I am going to the Father,' for My Father is greater than I. And now I have told you before it comes, that when it does come to pass, you may believe.

“I will no longer talk much with you, for the ruler of this world is coming, and he has nothing in Me. But that the world may know that I love the Father, and as the Father gave Me commandment, so I do. Arise, let us go from here.”

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TRUE VINE

John 15:1-8

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away; and every branch that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit. You are already clean because of the word which I have spoken to you. Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, unless you abide in Me.

“I am the vine, you are the branches, He who abides in Me, and I in him, bears much fruit; for without Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is cast out as a branch and is withered; and they gather them and throw them into the fire, and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, you will ask what you desire, and it shall be done for you. By this My Father is glorified, that you bear much fruit; so you will be My disciples.”

I CALL YOU FRIENDS

John 15:9-17

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“As the Father loved Me, I also have loved you; abide in My love. If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love, just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love. These things I have spoken to you, that My joy may remain in you, and that your joy may be full. This is My commandment, that you love one another as I have loved you. Greater love has no one than this, than to lay down one's life for his friends.

“You are My friends if you do whatever I command you. No longer do I call you servants, for a servant does not know what his master is doing; but I have called you friends, for all things that I heard from My Father I have made known to you. You did not choose Me, but I chose you and appointed you that you should go and bear fruit, and that your fruit should remain, that whatever you ask the Father in My name He may give you. These things I command you, that you love one another.”

PERSECUTIONS ARE COMING

John 15:18-25

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“If the world hates you, you know that it hated Me before it hated you. If you were of the world, the world would love its own. Yet because you are not of the world, but I chose you out of the world, therefore the world hates you. Remember the word that I said to you, 'A servant is not greater than his master.'

“If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you. If they kept My word, they will keep yours also. But all these things they will do to you for My name's sake, because they do not know Him who sent Me. If I had not come and spoken to them, they would have no sin, but now they have no excuse for their sin. He who hates Me hates My Father also. If I had not done among them the works which no one else did, they would have no sin; but now they have seen and also hated both Me and My Father. But this happened that the word might be fulfilled which is written in their law,

'They hated Me without a cause.' [Psalm 69:4]

REJECTION FROM THE WORLD

John 15:26-16:4

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“But when the Helper comes, whom [which] I shall send to you from the Father, the Spirit of truth who [which] proceeds from the Father, He [it] will testify of Me. And you also will bear witness, because you have been with Me from the beginning. These things I have spoken to you, that you should not be made to stumble. They will put you out of the synagogues; yes, the time is coming that whoever kills you will think that he offers God service. And these things they will do to you because they have not known the Father nor Me. But these things I have told you, that when the time comes, you may remember that I told you of them. And these things I did not say to you at the beginning, because I was with you.”

THE WORK OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

John 16:5-15

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“But now I go away to Him who sent Me, and none of you asks Me, 'Where are You going?' But because I have said these things to you, sorrow has filled your heart.

“Nevertheless I tell you the truth. It is to your advantage that I go away; for if I do not go away, the Helper will not come to you; but if I depart, I will send Him [it] to you. And when He [it] has come, He [it] will convict the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: of sin, because they do not believe in Me; of righteousness, because I go to My Father and you see Me no more; of judgment, because the ruler of this world is judged. I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now.

“However, when He [it], the Spirit of truth, has come, He [it] will guide you into all truth; for He [it] will not speak on His [its] own authority, but whatever He [it] hears He [it] will speak; and He [it] will tell you things to come. He [It] will glorify Me, for He [it] will take of what is Mine and declare it to you. All things that the Father has are Mine. Therefore I said that He [it] will take of Mine and declare it to you.”

A LITTLE WHILE
John 16:16-24
[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“A little while, and you will not see Me; and again a little while, and you will see Me, because I go to the Father.”

Then some of His disciples said among themselves,

“What is this that He says to us,

'A little while, and you will not see Me; and again a little while, and you will see Me'; and, 'because I go to the Father'?"

They said therefore,

“What is this that He says, 'A little while'? We do not know what He is saying.”

Now Jesus knew that they desired to ask Him, and He said to them,

“Are you inquiring among yourselves about what I said, 'A little while, and you will not see Me; and again a little while, and you will see Me'?

“Most assuredly, I say to you that you will weep and lament, but the world will rejoice; and you will be sorrowful, but your sorrow will be turned into joy. A woman, when she is in labour, has sorrow because her hour has come; but as soon as she has given birth to the child, she no longer remembers the anguish, for joy that a human being has been born into the world.

“Therefore you now have sorrow; but I will see you again and your heart will rejoice, and your joy no one will take from you. And in that day you will ask Me nothing. Most assuredly, I say to you, whatever you ask the Father in My name He will give you. Until now you have asked nothing in My name. Ask, and you will receive, that your joy may be full.”

BE OF GOOD CHEER, I HAVE OVERCOME THE WORLD

John 16:25-33

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

“These things I have spoken to you in figurative language; but the time is coming when I will no longer speak to you in figurative language, but I will tell you plainly about the Father. In that day you will ask in My name, and I do not say to you that I shall pray to the Father for you; for the Father Himself loves you, because you have loved Me, and have believed that I came forth from God. I came forth from the Father and have come into the world. Again, I leave the world and go to the Father.”

His disciples said to Him,

“See, now You are speaking plainly, and using no figure of speech! Now we are sure that You know all things, and have no need that anyone should question You. By this we believe that You came forth from God.”

Jesus answered them,

“Do you now believe? Indeed the hour is coming, yes, has now come, that you will be scattered, each to his own, and will leave Me alone. And yet I am not alone, because the Father is with Me. These things I have spoken to you, that in Me you may have peace. In this world you will have tribulation; but be of good cheer, I have overcome the world.”

THE LORD'S PRAYER

John 17:1-26

[Upper Room in Jerusalem]

Jesus spoke these words, lifted up His eyes to Heaven, and said:

“Father, the hour has come. Glorify Your Son, that Your Son also may glorify You, as You have given Him authority over all flesh, that He should give eternal life to as many as You have given Him. And this is eternal life, that they may know You, the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom You have sent. I have glorified You on the earth. I have finished the work which You have given Me to do. And now, O Father, glorify Me together with Yourself, with the glory which I had with You before the world was.”

“I have manifested Your name to the men whom You have given Me out of the world. They were Yours, You gave them to Me, and they have kept Your word. Now they have known that all things which You have given Me are from You. For I have given to them the words which You have given Me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came forth from You; and they have believed that You sent Me. I pray for them. I do not pray for the world but for those whom You have given Me, for they are Yours. And all Mine are Yours, and Yours are Mine, and I am glorified in them.

“Now I am no longer in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to You. Holy Father, keep through Your name those whom You have given Me, that they may be one as We are. While I was with them in the world, I kept them in Your name. Those whom You gave Me I have kept; and none of them is lost except the son of perdition, that the Scripture might be fulfilled. But now I come to You, and these things I speak in the world, that they may have My joy fulfilled in themselves. I have given them Your word; and the world has hated them because they are not of the world, just as I am not of the world. I do not pray that you should keep them from the evil one. They are not of the world, just as I am not of the world. Sanctify them by Your truth. Your word is truth. As You sent Me into the world, I also have sent them into the world. And for their sakes I sanctify Myself, that they also may be sanctified by the truth.”

“I do not pray for these alone, but also for those who will believe in me through their word; that they all may be one, as You, Father, are in Me, and I in You; that they also may be one in Us, that the world may believe that You sent Me. And the glory which You gave Me I have given them, that they may be one just as We are one; I in them, and You in Me; that they may be made perfect in one, and that the world may know that You have sent Me, and have loved them as You have loved Me. Father, I desire that they also whom You gave Me may be with Me where I am, that they may behold My glory which You have given Me; for You loved Me before the foundation of the world.

“O righteous Father! The world has not known You, but I have known You; and these have known that You sent Me. And I have declared to them Your name, and will declare it, that the love with which You loved Me may be in them, and I in them.”

WEDNESDAY MORNING – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.

Approximately 12:00 a.m. to 1:00 a.m.

THE PRAYER IN THE GARDEN OF GETHSEMANE

Matthew 26:30, 36-46; Mark 14:26, 32-42;

Luke 22:39-46 and John 18:1-2

[Garden of Gethsemane on the Mount of Olives]

When Jesus had spoken these words, they sung a hymn, and they went out to the Mount of Olives. He went out with His disciples over the Brook Kidron, where there was a garden, which He and His disciples entered. And Judas, who betrayed Him, also knew the place; for Jesus often met there with His disciples. And, coming out, He went to the Mount of Olives, as He was accustomed, and His disciples also followed Him. Then Jesus came with them to a place which was called Gethsemane, and said to the disciples,

“Sit here while I go and pray over there. Pray that you may not enter into temptation.”

And He took with Him Peter, and the two sons of Zebedee; James and John. And He began to be troubled, sorrowful and deeply distressed. Then He said to them,

“My soul is exceedingly sorrowful, even to death. Stay here and watch with Me.”

He went a little farther and was withdrawn from them, about a stone's throw away. Then He knelt down on the ground, fell on His face, and prayed, saying,

“Abba, O My Father, if it is possible, because all things are possible for You, let this cup pass from Me; nevertheless, not as I will, but as You will.”

Then He came to the disciples and found them sleeping, and said to Peter,

“Simon, are you sleeping? Could you not watch with Me one hour? Watch and pray, lest you enter into temptation. The spirit is truly willing and ready, but the flesh is weak.”

He went away again a second time and prayed, saying,

“O My Father, if this cup cannot pass away from Me unless I drink it, Your will be done.”

Then an angel appeared to Him from Heaven, strengthening Him. And being in agony, He prayed more earnestly. And His sweat became like great drops of blood falling down to the ground. When He rose up from prayer, and had come to His disciples He found them sleeping again because their eyes were heavy and they were sorrowful. And they did not know what to answer Him. So He left them, went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words. Then He came the third time and said to them,

“Are you still sleeping and resting? It is enough! Behold, the hour is at hand, and the time has come; the Son of Man is being betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise up, let us be going. See, My betrayer is at hand.”

WEDNESDAY MORNING – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.

Approximately 1:00 a.m. to 2:00 a.m.

JESUS IS BETRAYED AND ARRESTED

Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53 and John 18:3-11

[Garden of Gethsemane on the Mount of Olives]

And immediately, while He was still speaking, behold, Judas, one of the twelve having received a detachment of troops and officers from the chief priests, Pharisees, scribes and elders and a great multitude came there with lanterns, torches, clubs and swords. Now His betrayer had given them a signal or sign, saying,

“Whomever I kiss, He is the One; seize, take Him and lead Him away safely.”

And as soon as he had come, immediately he went up and drew near to Jesus and said to Him,

“Greetings, Rabbi!”

And kissed Him. And Jesus said to him,

“Judas, friend, why have you come? Are you betraying the Son of Man with a kiss?”

Jesus therefore, knowing all things that would come upon Him, went forward and said to them,

“Whom are you seeking?”

They answered Him,

“Jesus of Nazareth.”

Jesus said to them,

“I AM.”

And Judas, who betrayed Him, also stood with them. Then when He said to them,

“I AM.”

- they drew back and fell to the ground. Then He asked them again,

“Whom are you seeking?”

And they said,

“Jesus of Nazareth.”

Jesus answered,

“I have told you that I am He. Therefore, if you seek Me, let these go their way, that the saying might be fulfilled which He spoke, ‘Of those whom You gave Me I have lost none.’”

Then they came and laid hands on Jesus and took Him. When those around Him saw what was going to happen, they said to Him,

“Lord, shall we strike with the sword?”

Then suddenly, Simon Peter, having a sword, stretched out his hand, drew out his sword, struck the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus. Then Jesus said to Peter,

“Put your sword into its sheath, for all who take the sword will perish with the sword. Or do you think that I cannot now pray to My Father, and He will provide Me with more than twelve legions of angels? Shall I not drink the cup which My Father has given Me? How then could the Scriptures be fulfilled, that it must happen thus?”

And Jesus said,

“Permit even this.”

And He touched his ear and healed him. In that hour Jesus said to the chief priest, captains of the temple, the elders, and the multitudes who had come to Him,

“Have you come out, as against a robber, with swords and clubs to take Me?
When I was daily with you teaching in the temple, you did not try to seize or take
Me. But all this was done that the Scriptures of the prophets must be fulfilled.
This is your hour, and the power of darkness.”

Then all the disciples forsook Him and fled. Now a certain young man followed Him, having a linen cloth thrown around his naked body. And the young men laid hold of him, and he left the linen cloth and fled from them naked.

WEDNESDAY MORNING – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.

Approximately 2:00 a.m. to 3.00 a.m.

JESUS STANDS BEFORE ANNAS

John 18:12-24

[Jerusalem]

Then the detachment of troops and the captain and the officers of the Jews arrested Jesus axed bound Him. And they led Him away to Annas first, for he was the father-in-law of Caiaphas who was high priest that year.

Now it was Caiaphas who gave counsel to the Jews that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

The high priest [Annas had formerly been a high priest] then asked Jesus about His disciples and His doctrine. Jesus answered him,

“I spoke openly to the world. I always taught in the synagogues and in the temple,
where the Jews always meet, and in secret I have said nothing. Why do you ask
Me? Ask those who had heard what I said to them. Indeed they know what I
said.”

And when He had said these things, one of the officers who stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying,

“Do You answer the high priest like that?”

Jesus answered him,

“If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil; but if well, why do you strike
Me?”

Then Annas sent him bound to Caiaphas the high priest.

WEDNESDAY MORNING – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.

Approximately 3:00 a.m. to 5.00 a.m.

JESUS FACES CAIAPHAS

Matthew 26:57,59-68; Mark 14:53,55-65 and Luke 22:54,63-65

[Jerusalem]

And those who had laid hold of Jesus, having arrested Him, they led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled with him in the high priest's house. Now the men who held Jesus mocked Him and beat Him. And having blindfolded Him, they struck Him on the face and asked Him,

“Prophesy! Who is it that struck You?”

And many other things they blasphemously spoke against Him. As soon as it was day, the elders of the people, both chief priests and scribes, came together. And the chief priests, the elders and all the council sought false testimony against Jesus to put Him to death, but found none. For many bore false witness against Him, but their testimonies did not agree. But at last two witnesses came forward and said,

“We heard Him say, ‘I will (am able to) destroy this temple of God that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.’”

But not even then did their testimony agree. And the high priest stood up in the midst and asked Jesus saying,

“Do You answer nothing? What is it that these men testify against You?”

But Jesus kept silent and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked Him, saying to Him,

“Are You the Christ, the Son of the Blessed? If You are the Christ, tell us.”

But He said to him,

“If I tell you, you will by no means believe. And if I also ask you, you will by no means answer Me or let Me go.”

And the high priest answered and said to Him,

“I adjure You by the living God that You tell us if You are the Christ, the Son of God.”

Jesus said to him,

“You rightly say that I am. Nevertheless, I say to you, hereafter you will see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of the Power of God, and coming on and with the clouds of Heaven.”

Then the high priest tore his clothes, saying,

“He has spoken blasphemy! What further need do we have of witnesses? For we have heard it ourselves from His own mouth! Look now, you have heard the blasphemy! What do think?”

And they all condemned Him and said,

“He is deserving of death.”

Then the men who held Jesus began to spit in His face, blindfold Him, beat Him, and say to Him,

“Prophecy to us, Christ! Who is the one who struck You?”

And many other things they blasphemously spoke against Him. And the officers struck Him with the palms of their hands.

WEDNESDAY MORNING – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.
Approximately 4:00 a.m. to 5:00 a.m.

PETER DENIES JESUS THREE TIMES
Matthew 26:58,69-75; Mark 14:54, 66-72;
Luke 22:55-62 and John 18:15-18,25-27
[Jerusalem]

But Simon Peter and another disciple followed Jesus at a distance right into the courtyard of the high priest. Now the other disciple was known to the high priest. But Peter stood at the door outside.

Then the other disciple, who was known to the high priest, went out and spoke to the servant girl of the high priest who kept the door, and brought Peter into the courtyard of the high priest.

Now when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the courtyard and sat down together, Peter sat among them to see the end. Now as Peter was below in the courtyard, one of the servant girls of the high priest came. And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked intently at him and said,

“You also were with Jesus of Nazareth from Galilee. You are not also one of this Man's disciples, are You?”

But he denied Him before them all saying,

“Woman, I do not know Him. I neither know nor understand what you are saying.”

And he went out on the porch, and a rooster crowed. And when he had gone out to the gateway, another servant girl saw him and said to those who were there that stood by,

“This fellow also was with Jesus of Nazareth. You are not also one of His disciples, are you?”

But again he denied with an oath,

“I do not know the Man!”

Then after about an hour had passed, a man who stood by Peter said to him,

“Surely you are one of them that was with Him; for you are a Galilean, and your speech shows it.”

Then one of the servants of the high priests, a relative of him whose ear Peter cut off, said,

“Did I not see you in the garden with Him?”

Then Peter began to swear and curse, saying,

“Man, I do not know what you are saying for I do not know this Man of whom you speak!”

And immediately, while he was still speaking, the rooster crowed a second time. And the Lord turned and looked at Peter. And Peter remembered and called to mind the words of Jesus, how He had said to him,

“Before the rooster crows twice you will deny Me thrice.”

And when he thought about it, Peter went out and wept bitterly.

WEDNESDAY MORNING – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.

Approximately 5:30 a.m. to 6:30 a.m.

JESUS IS CONDEMNED BY THE SANHEDRIN

Matthew 27:1; Mark 15:1 and Luke 22:66-71

[Jerusalem]

Immediately, as soon as it was day when morning came, all the chief priests and elders of the people held a consultation and took counsel with the scribes and the whole council against Jesus to put Him to death. And they let Him into their council, saying,

“If You are the Christ, tell us.”

But He said to them,

“If I tell you, you will by no means believe. And if I also ask you, you will by no means answer Me or let Me go. Hereafter the Son of Man will sit on the right hand of the power of God.”

Then they all said,

“Are You then the Son of God?”

And He said to them,

“You rightly say that I am.”

And they said,

“What further testimony do we need? For we have heard it ourselves from His own mouth.”

JUDAS HANGS HIMSELF

Matthew 27:3-10

[Jerusalem]

Then Judas, His betrayer, seeing that He had been condemned, was remorseful and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying,

“I have sinned by betraying innocent blood.”

And they said,

“What is that to us? You see to it!”

Then he threw down the pieces of silver in the temple and departed, and went and hanged himself. But the chief priests took the silver pieces and said,

“It is not lawful to put them into the treasury, because they are the price of blood.”

And they took counsel and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. Therefore that field has been called the Field of Blood to this day. Then was fulfilled what was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying,

“And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the value of Him who was priced, whom they of the children of Israel priced, and gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord directed me.” [Jeremiah 32:6-9]

WEDNESDAY MORNING – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.

Approximately 6:30 to 7:30 a.m.

JESUS IS BROUGHT BEFORE PILATE

Matthew 27:2,11-14; Mark 15:1-5;

Luke 23:1-7 and John 18:28-38

[Jerusalem]

And when they had bound Him, the whole multitude of them arose and led Him away from Caiaphas to the Praetorium and delivered Him to Pontius Pilate the governor. It was early morning. But they themselves did not go into the Praetorium, lest they should be defiled, but that they might eat the Passover. Pilate then went out to them and said,

“What accusation do you bring against this Man?”

They answered and said to him,

“If He were not an evildoer, we would not have delivered Him up to you.”

Then Pilate said to them,

“You take Him and judge Him according to your law.”

Therefore the Jews said to him,

“It is not lawful for us to put anyone to death,”

that the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled which He spoke, signifying by what death He would die. And they began to accuse Him, saying,

“We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to pay taxes to Caesar, saying that He Himself is Christ, a King.”

Then Pilate entered the Praetorium again, called Jesus, and as Jesus stood before the governor, asked Him,

“Are You the King of the Jews?”

Jesus answered him,

“Are you speaking for yourself on this, or did others tell you this about Me?”

Pilate answered,

“Am I a Jew? Your own nation and the chief priests have delivered You to me. What have You done?”

Jesus answered,

“My kingdom is not of this world. If My kingdom were of this world, My servants would fight, so that I should not be delivered to the Jews; but now My kingdom is not from here.”

Pilate therefore said to Him,

“Are you a king then?”

Jesus answered,

“It is as you say for you say rightly that I am a king. For this cause I was born, and for this cause I have come into the world, that I should bear witness to the truth. Everyone who is of the truth hears My voice.”

Pilate said to Him,

“What is truth?”

And when he had said this, he went out again to the Jews, and said to the chief priests and the council,

“I find no fault in Him at all.”

But the chief priests and elders were the more fierce, saying,

“He stirs up the people, teaching throughout all Judea, beginning from Galilee to this place.”

He answered nothing. Then Pilate asked Him again, saying,

“Do you answer nothing? Do You not hear how many things they testify against You!”

And He answered him not one word, so that Pilate the governor marvelled greatly. When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked if the Man were a Galilean. And as soon as he knew that He belonged to Herod's jurisdiction, he sent Him to Herod, who was also in Jerusalem at that time.

WEDNESDAY MORNING – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.

Approximately 7:30 to 8:00 a.m.

JESUS IS INTERROGATED BY HEROD

Luke 23:8-12

[Jerusalem]

Now when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceedingly glad; for he had desired for a long time to see Him, because he had heard many things about Him, and he hoped to see some miracle done by Him. Then he questioned Him with many words, but He answered him nothing. And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused Him. Then Herod, with his men of war, treated Him with contempt and mocked Him, arrayed Him in a gorgeous robe, and sent Him back to Pilate. That very day Pilate and Herod became friends with each other, for before that they had been at enmity with each other.

WEDNESDAY MORNING – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.

Approximately 8:00 to 9:00 a.m.

PILATE OFFERS TO RELEASE EITHER JESUS OR BARABBAS

Matthew 27:15-23; Mark 15:6-14;

Luke 23:13-23 and John 18:39-40

[Jerusalem]

Then Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests, the rulers, and the people, said to them,

“You have brought this Man to me, as one who misleads the people. And indeed, having examined Him in Your presence, I have found no fault in this Man concerning those things of which you accuse Him; no, neither did Herod, for I sent you back to him; and indeed nothing worthy of death has been done by Him. I will therefore chastise Him and release Him. You have a custom that I should release someone to you at the Passover. Do you therefore want me to release to you Jesus who is called the Christ, the King of the Jews or Barabbas?”

Then the multitude, crying aloud, began to ask him to do just as he had always done for them. For he knew that because of envy the chief priests had delivered Him. While he was sitting on the judgment seat, his wife sent to him, saying,

“Have nothing to do with this Man, for I have suffered many things today in a dream because of Him.”

But the chief priests and elders persuaded and stirred up the crowds, so that he should rather release Barabbas to them and destroy Jesus. (Barabbas was chained with his fellow insurrectionists in prison for committing murder in the city during an insurrection.) Then the multitude cried out at once, saying,

“Not this Man, away with Him, but release to us Barabbas!”

Pilate, therefore, wishing to release Jesus, again called out to them. But they shouted, saying,

“Crucify Him, crucify Him!”

And Pilate answered and said to them, again,

“What then do you want me to do with Him whom you call the King of the Jews?”

So they shouted again, saying,

“Crucify Him, crucify Him!”

And Pilate said to them a third time,

“Why, what evil has He done? I have found no reason for death in Him. I will therefore chastise Him and let Him go.”

But they were insistent, and cried all the more demanding with exceedingly loud voices that He be crucified, shouting,

“Crucify Him!”

And the voices of these men and of the chief priests prevailed.

JESUS IS SCOURGED AND MOCKED BY THE SOLDIERS
Matthew 27:27-30; Mark 15:15-19 and John 19:1-4
[Jerusalem]

So then Pilate took Jesus and scourged Him. Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus and led Him away into the hall called the Praetorium and they called the whole garrison and gathered around Him. And they stripped Him and clothed Him with a purple and scarlet robe. When the soldiers had twisted a crown of thorns, they (jammed) put it on His head, and a reed in His right hand. They began saluting Him, bowing the knee before Him, and mocked Him, saying,

“Hail, King of the Jews!”

And they struck Him with their hands. Then they spat on Him, and took the reed and struck Him on the head; and bowing the knee, they worshiped Him. Pilate then went out again, and said to them,

“Behold, I am bringing Him out to you, that you may know that I find no fault in Him.”

PILATE PRONOUNCES JUDGMENT
Matthew 27:24-26, 31; Mark 15:15, 20;
Luke 23:24-25 and John 19:1,5-16
[Jerusalem]

Then Jesus came out, wearing the crown of thorns and the purple robe. And Pilate said to them,

“Behold the Man.”

Therefore, when the chief priests and officers saw Him, they cried out, saying,

“Crucify Him, crucify Him!”

Pilate said to them,

“You take Him and crucify Him, for I find no fault in Him.”

The Jews answered him,

“We have a law, and according to our law He ought to die, because He made Himself the Son of God.”

Therefore, when Pilate heard that saying, he was the more afraid, and went again into the Praetorium, and said to Jesus,

“Where are You from?”

But Jesus gave no answer. Then Pilate said to Him,

“Are You not speaking to me? Do You not know that I have the power to crucify You, and the power to release You?”

Jesus answered,

“You could have no power at all against Me unless it had been given you from above. Therefore the one who delivered Me to you has the greater sin.”

From then on Pilate sought to release Him, but the Jews cried out, saying,

“If you let this Man go, you are not Caesar's friend. Whoever makes himself a king speaks against Caesar.”

When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus out and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called “The Pavement,” but in Hebrew “Gabbatha.” Now it was the Preparation Day of the Passover, and about the [third] hour. And he said to the Jews,

“Behold your King!”

But they cried out,

“Away with Him, away with Him! Crucify Him!”

Pilate said to them,

“Shall I crucify your King?”

The chief priests answered,

“We have no king but Caesar!”

When Pilate saw that he could not prevail at all, but rather that a tumult was rising, he took water and washed his hands before the multitude, saying,

“I am innocent of the blood of this just Person. You see to it.”

And all the people answered and said,

“His blood be on us and our children.”

So Pilate wanting to gratify the crowd, gave sentence that it should be as they requested and released Barabbas to them. Pilate delivered Him up to their will. And when they [the soldiers] had mocked Him, they took the purple robe off Him, and put His own clothes on Him and led Him out and away to be crucified.

WEDNESDAY MORNING – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.

Approximately 9:00 a.m. to 12:00 p.m.

JESUS IS LED AWAY TO BE CRUCIFIED

Matthew 27:32-34, 37-38; Mark 15:21-23, 25-28;

Luke 23:26-33, 36-38 and John 19:17-22

[Jerusalem]

Now as they came out and led Him away, they found, laid hold and compelled a certain man, Simon a Cyrenian, the father of Alexander and Rufus, as he was coming from the country and passing by, and on him they laid the cross that he might bear it after Jesus. And a great multitude of the people followed Him, and women who also mourned and lamented Him. But Jesus, turning to them, said,

“Daughters of Jerusalem, do not weep for Me, but weep for yourselves and for your children! For indeed the days are coming in which they will say,

'Blessed are the barren, the wombs that never bore, and the breasts which never nursed!'

“Then they will begin ‘to say to the mountains, ‘Fall on us!’ and to the hills, ‘Cover us!’ [Hosea 10:8]

“For if they do these things in the green wood, what will be done in the dry and in that day?”

There were also two others, criminals, led with Him to be put to death. And when they had come to the place called Golgotha (Calvary) in Hebrew which is translated, Place of the Skull, there they crucified Him, and the criminals, one on the right hand and the other on the left and Jesus in the centre. So the Scripture was fulfilled which says,

“And He was numbered with the transgressors.” [Isaiah 53:12]

Then they gave Him sour wine mingled with gall (myrrh) to drink. But when He had tasted it, He would not drink. Now it was the third hour, and they crucified Him.

Then Jesus said,

“Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they do.”

Now Pilate wrote a title declaring the accusation against Him and put it over His head on the cross. And it was written in Greek, Latin, and Hebrew:

“THIS IS JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.”

Then many of the Jews read this title, for the place where Jesus was crucified was near the city. Then the chief priests of the Jews said to Pilate,

“Do not write, 'The King of the Jews,' but He said, 'I am the King of the Jews.'”

Pilate answered,

“What I have written, I have written.”

THE SOLDIERS CAST LOTS FOR JESUS' CLOTHES

Matthew 27:35-36; Mark 15:24;

Luke 23:34 and John 19:23-24

[Jerusalem]

Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took His garments and made four parts, to each soldier a part, and also the tunic casting lots for them to determine what every man should take. Now the tunic was without seam, woven from the top in one piece. They said therefore among themselves,

“Let us not tear it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be,”

that the Scripture might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet which says:

“They divided My garments among them, and for My clothing they cast lots.”
[Psalm 22:18]

Therefore the soldiers did these things. Sitting down, they kept watch over Him there and the people stood looking on.

JESUS IS MOCKED ON THE CROSS
Matthew 27:39-43; Mark 15:29-32 and Luke 23:35-36
[Jerusalem]

And those who passed by blasphemed Him, wagging their heads and saying,

“Aha! You who destroy the temple and build it in three days, save Yourself! If You are the Son of God come down from the cross!”

Likewise the chief priests also, together with the scribes and elders, mocked and sneered at Him and said among themselves,

“He saved others; Himself He cannot save. Let the Christ, the chosen of God, the King of Israel, come down from the cross, that we may see and believe Him. He trusted in God; let Him deliver Him now if He will have Him; for He said, ‘I am the Son of God.’”

And the soldiers also mocked Him, and saying,

If You are the King of the Jews, save Yourself:”

ONE OF THE CRIMINALS ASKS JESUS TO REMEMBER HIM
WHEN HE COMES INTO HIS KINGDOM
Matthew 27:44 and Luke 23:39-43
[Jerusalem]

Then one of the criminals who was hanged blasphemed Him, saying,

“If You are the Christ, save Yourself and us.”

But the other, answering, rebuked him, saying,

“Do you not fear God, seeing you are under the same condemnation? And we indeed justly, for we receive the due reward of our deeds; but this Man has done nothing wrong.”

Then he said to Jesus,

“Lord, remember me when You come into Your Kingdom.”

And Jesus said to him,

“Assuredly, I say to you today, you will be with Me in Paradise.”

JESUS PROVIDES FOR HIS MOTHER

John 19:25-27

[Jerusalem]

Now there stood by the cross of Jesus His mother, and His mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleopas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw His mother and the disciple whom He loved standing by, He said to His mother,

“Woman, behold your son!”

Then He said to the disciple,

“Behold, your mother!”

And from that hour that disciple took her to his own home.

WEDNESDAY AFTERNOON – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.

Approximately 12:00 p.m. to 3:00 p.m.

THE DEATH OF JESUS CHRIST

Matthew 27:45-50; Mark 15:33-37

Luke 23:44-46 and John 19:28-30, 34

[Jerusalem]

Now when the sixth hour had come, the sun was darkened and there was darkness over all the whole land until the ninth hour. And at the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying,

“Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?”

Which is translated,

“My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?” [Psalm 22:1]

Some of those who stood by, when they heard it, said,

“Look, this Man is calling for Elijah!”

After this, Jesus, knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, said,

“I thirst!”

Now a vessel full of sour wine was sitting there; immediately one of them ran and took a sponge, filled it full with sour wine, put it on a hyssop reed and offered it to Him to drink and He put it to His mouth to drink. The rest said,

“Let Him alone; let us see if Elijah will come and take Him down to save Him.”

So when Jesus had received the sour wine, one of the soldiers pierced His side with a spear, and immediately blood and water came out. And when Jesus cried out with a loud voice again, He breathed His last, saying,

“It is finished. Father, ‘into Your hands I commend My spirit.’” [Psalm 31:5]

And bowing His head, He gave up His spirit.

THE SIGNS THAT FOLLOWED JESUS’ DEATH
Matthew 27:51-56; Mark 15:38-41 and Luke 23:47-49
[Jerusalem]

And behold, the veil of the temple was torn in two from top to bottom; and the earth quaked, and the rocks were split, and the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep were raised; and coming out of the graves after His resurrection, they went into the Holy City and appeared to many. Now when the Centurion, and those with him, who stood opposite guarding Jesus, saw that He cried out like this, breathed His last, saw the earthquake and the things that had happened, they feared greatly, and glorified God, saying,

“Truly this was a righteous Man, the Son of God!”

And the whole crowd who came together to that sight, seeing what had been done, beat their breasts and returned. There were also women looking on from afar, among whom were Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of Joses, James the Less, Salome, and the mother of Zebedee's sons. But all His acquaintances, and the many women who followed Jesus from Galilee and who ministered to Him when He was in Galilee, and many other women who also came up with Him to Jerusalem stood at a distance, watching these things from afar.

NONE OF HIS BONES SHALL BE BROKEN
John 19:31-33, 35-37
[Jerusalem]

Therefore, because it was the Preparation Day, that the bodies should not remain on the cross on the Sabbath (for that Sabbath was a high day), the Jews asked Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.

Then the soldiers came and broke the legs of the first and of the other who was crucified with Him. But when they came to Jesus and saw that He was already dead, they did not break His legs. And he who has seen has testified, and his testimony is true; and he knows that he is telling the truth, so that you may believe. For these things were done that the Scripture should be fulfilled,

“Not one of His bones shall be broken.” [Exodus 12:46, Numbers 9:12, Psalm 34:20]

And again another Scripture says,

“They shall look on Him whom they pierced.” [Zechariah 12:10]

WEDNESDAY AFTERNOON – NISAN 14, 30 A.D.

Approximately 5:30 p.m. to 6:00 p.m.

THE BURIAL OF JESUS

Matthew 27:57-61; Mark 15:42-47;

Luke 23:50-55 and John 19:38-42

[Jerusalem]

Now when evening had come [was coming on], because it was the Preparation Day, that is, the day before the Sabbath, there came a prominent council member who was a rich, good and just man of Aramathea, a city of the Jews, named Joseph, who himself had also become a disciple of Jesus and was waiting for the Kingdom of God. He had not consented to their counsel and deed. This man, secretly and taking courage for fear of the Jews, went in and asked Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus. Pilate marvelled that He was already dead; and summoning the centurion, he asked him if He had been dead for some time. And when he found out from the centurion Pilate gave permission and commanded the body be given to Joseph. So he came and took down the body of Jesus.

And Nicodemus, who at first came to Jesus by night, also came, bringing a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pounds. Then Joseph bought fine linen; and when Joseph had taken the body of Jesus he bound and wrapped the body in clean strips of linen cloth with the spices, as the custom of the Jews is to bury. Now in the place where He was crucified there was a garden, and in the garden was his new tomb in which no one had yet been laid. The tomb was hewn out of the rock and he laid the body in it and rolled a large stone against the door of the tomb, and departed.

So there they laid Jesus and that day was the Preparation, for the tomb was nearby and the Sabbath drew near. And Mary Magdalene was there, and the other Mary, the mother of Joses, who had come with Him from Galilee followed after, and they sat opposite the tomb and observed how the body was laid.

WEDNESDAY NIGHT - NISAN 15 or

THURSDAY - NISAN 16, 30 A.D.

PILATE AGREES TO SET A GUARD

Matthew 27:62-66

[Jerusalem]

On the next day, which followed the Day of Preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees gathered together to Pilate, saying,

“Sir, we remember, while he was still alive, how that deceiver said, 'After three days I will rise.'

“Therefore command that the tomb be made secure until the third day, lest His disciples come by night and steal Him away, and say to the people, 'He has risen from the dead.' So the last deception will be worse than the first.”

Pilate said to them,

“You have a guard; go your way, make it as secure as you know how.”

So they went and made the tomb secure, sealing the stone and setting the guard.

FRIDAY NISAN 16, 30 A.D.

THE TWO MARYS AND SALOME BUY AND PREPARE SPICES

FOR JESUS' BURIAL

Mark 16:1; Luke 23:56

[Jerusalem]

Now when the Sabbath was past [the annual Sabbath – the First Day of Unleavened Bread – Thursday, Nisan 15, 30 A.D.], Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James, and Salome bought spices, that they might come and anoint Him. Then they returned and prepared spices and fragrant oils. And they rested on the Sabbath [the weekly Sabbath, Saturday Nisan 17, 30 A.D.] according to the commandment.

SUNDAY MORNING – NISAN 18, 30 A.D.

Approximately 5.00 a.m.

THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST

Matthew 28:1-8; Mark 16:1-8;

Luke 24:1-12 and John 20:1-10

[Jerusalem]

[The only sign that He had given as the proof of His Messiahship was given in Matthew 12:40 where Jesus said: “For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so will the Son of Man be three days AND three nights in the heart of the earth.”]

The time between His death (at 3pm on Passover, Nisan 14) and His resurrection was 3 hours longer but the time He would be in the GRAVE would be exactly three days and three nights! If He was buried just before sunset on the Wednesday before the annual Sabbath (First Day of Unleavened Bread) that fell on a Thursday in 30 A.D. then the resurrection would have occurred just before sunset on the weekly Sabbath - Saturday – not on Sunday morning which would require an extra night!

“But was the time element [in the grave, not from when He died] exactly 72 hours? Jesus was to be in the tomb for 'three days and three nights' and rise 'after three days' (Mark 8:31). We see no reason to figure this as any less than a full 72 hours. On the other hand, if he was to be raised from the dead 'in three days' (John 2:19), this could not be any more than 72 hours. To harmonize these various statements, it does not seem unreasonable to assume that the time period was exactly 72 hours. After all, God is a God of EXACTNESS. He does everything right on schedule. Nothing is accidental with him...

“If the resurrection took place at the same time of day as when Jesus was buried - only three days later - this would place the resurrection close to sundown, not sunrise, as is commonly assumed. A sunrise resurrection would have required an extra night - three days and four nights. This was not the case, of course. Those who came to the tomb at sunrise, instead of witnessing the resurrection at that precise time, found that the tomb was already empty (Mark 16:2). John's account tells us that Mary Magdalene came to the tomb when it was yet DARK on the first day of the week and Jesus was NOT there (John 20:1-2).” (Ralph Woodrow, Babylon Mystery Religion, p.136-137)].

Now as the first day of the week began to dawn, while it was still dark before the sun had risen, very early in the morning, Mary Magdalene, the other Mary the mother of James, and Salome and certain other women, came to see the tomb bringing the spices which they had prepared that they might come and anoint Him. And behold, there was a great earthquake; for an angel of the Lord descended from Heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door and sat on it. His countenance was like lightning, and his clothing as white as snow. And the guards shook for fear of him, and became like dead men. And the women said among themselves,

“Who will roll away the stone from the door of the tomb for us?”

But when they looked up, they saw that the stone had been rolled away from the tomb--for it was very large. Then they went in and did not find the body of the Lord Jesus. And it happened, as they were greatly perplexed about this, that behold, two holy men, one sitting on the right side and the other stood by them. Both were clothed in shining garments of a long white robe and the women were alarmed. Then as they were afraid and bowed their faces to the earth, the angels answered and said to the women,

“Why do you seek the living among the dead? Do not be afraid and alarmed, for I know that you seek Jesus of Nazareth who was crucified. He is not here; for He is risen, as He said! Remember how He spoke to you when He was still in Galilee, saying,

‘The Son of Man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.’”

And they remembered His words.

“Come, see the place where the Lord was laid. But go quickly and tell His disciples and Peter that He is risen from the dead, and indeed He is going before you into Galilee; there you will see Him, as He said to you. Behold, I have told you.”

So they departed quickly and fled from the tomb, for they trembled with fear and great joy and amazement. And they said nothing to no one until they had reached the disciples to bring them word for they were afraid. But Mary Magdalene, Joanna, Mary the mother of James who ran and came to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, said to them,

“They have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, and we do not know where they have laid Him.”

And they told all these things to the eleven and to all the rest. And their words seemed to them like idle tales, and they did not believe them. But Peter and the other disciple arose, went out, and both ran to the tomb together, and the other disciple outran Peter and came to the tomb first. And he, stooping down and looking in saw the linen cloths lying there by themselves; yet he did not go in.

Then Simon Peter came, following him, and went into the tomb; and he saw the linen cloths lying there and the handkerchief that had been around His head, not lying with the linen cloths, but folded together in a place by itself. Then the other disciple, who came to the tomb first, went in also; and he saw and believed. For as yet they did not know the Scripture, that He must rise again from the dead. Then the disciples went away again to their own homes, marvelling to themselves at what had happened.

MARY MAGDALENE MEETS JESUS AFTER HE RISES FROM THE DEAD

Mark 16:9-11 and John 20:11-18

[Jerusalem]

Now when He rose, early on the first day of the week He appeared first to Mary Magdalene [i.e. His appearing to Mary Magdalene was on the first day, not that it was the first day when He rose from the dead]. But Mary Magdalene, out of whom seven demons were cast, stood outside by the tomb weeping, and as she wept she stooped down and looked into the tomb. And she saw two angels in white sitting, one at the head and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. Then they said to her,

“Woman, why are you weeping?”

She said to them,

“Because they have taken away my Lord, and I do not know where they have laid Him.”

Now when she had said this, she turned around and saw Jesus standing there, and did not know that it was Jesus. Jesus said to her,

“Woman, why are you weeping? Whom are you seeking?”

She, supposing Him to be the gardener, said to Him,

“Sir, if You have carried Him away, tell Me where You have laid Him, and I will take Him away.”

Jesus said to her,

“Mary!”

She turned and said to Him,

“Rabboni!” (which is to say, Teacher).

Jesus said to her,

“Do not cling to Me, for I have not yet ascended to My Father; but go to My brethren and say to them, 'I am ascending to My Father and your Father, and to My God and your God.'”

Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples and those who had been with Him, as they mourned and wept that she had seen the Lord, and that He had spoken these things to her. And when they heard that He was alive and had been seen by her, they did not believe.

JESUS APPEARS TO THE OTHER WOMEN

Matthew 28:9-10

[Jerusalem]

And as they went to tell His disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying,

“Rejoice!”

And they came and held Him by the feet and worshiped Him. Then Jesus said to them,

“Do not be afraid. Go and tell My brethren to go to Galilee, and there they will see Me.”

THE PHARISEES BRIBE THE SOLDIERS

Matthew 28:11-15

[Jerusalem]

Now while they were going, behold, some of the guards came into the city and reported to the chief priests all the things that had happened. When they had assembled with the elders and taken counsel, they gave a large sum of money to the soldiers, saying,

“Tell them, 'His disciples came at night and stole Him away while we slept.' And if this comes to the governor's ears, we will appease him and make you secure.”

So they took the money and did as they were instructed; and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

SUNDAY AFTERNOON – NISAN 18, 30 A.D.

JESUS APPEARS TO TWO DISCIPLES ON THE WAY TO EMMAUS

Mark 16:12-13 and Luke 24:13-35

[Emmaus]

Now behold, two of them were travelling that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was about seven miles from Jerusalem. And they talked together of all these things which had happened. So it was, while they conversed and reasoned, that Jesus Himself drew near, appeared to them in another form and went with them. But their eyes were restrained, so that they did not know Him. And He said to them,

“What kind of conversation is this that you have with one another as you walk and are sad?”

Then the one whose name was Cleopas answered and said to Him,

“Are You the only stranger in Jerusalem, and have You not known the things which happened therein these days?”

And He said to them,

“What things?”

And they said to Him,

“The things concerning Jesus of Nazareth, who was a Prophet in might, deed and word before God and all the people, and how the chief priests and our rulers delivered Him to be condemned to death, and crucified Him. But we were hoping that it was He who was going to redeem Israel. Indeed, besides all this, today is the third day since these things happened. Yes, and certain women of our company, who arrived at the tomb early, astonished us. When they did not find His body, they came saying that they had also seen a vision of angels who said He was alive. And certain of those who were with us went to the tomb and found it just as the women had said; but Him they did not see.”

Then He said to them,

**“O foolish ones, and slow of heart to believe in all that the prophets have spoken!
Ought not the Christ to have suffered these things and to enter into His glory?”**

And beginning at Moses and all the Prophets, He expounded to them in all the Scriptures the things concerning Himself.

Then they drew near to the village where they were going, and He indicated that He would have gone farther. But they constrained Him, saying,

“Abide with us, for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent.”

And He went in to stay with them. Now it came to pass as He sat at the table with them, that He took bread, blessed and broke it, and gave it to them. Then their eyes were opened and they knew Him; and He vanished from their sight. And they said to one another,

“Did not our heart burn within us while He talked with us on the road, and while He opened the Scriptures to us?”

So they rose up that very hour and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven and those who were with them gathered together, saying,

“The Lord is risen indeed, and has appeared to Simon!”

And they told the things that had happened on the road, and how He was known to them in the breaking of the bread.

JESUS APPEARS TO TEN OF THE APOSTLES
AFTER THOMAS LEAVES THE OTHERS
Luke 24:36-43 and John 20:19-25
[Jerusalem]

Now as they said these things, it was the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled, for fear of the Jews, Jesus Himself came and stood in the midst of them, and said to them,

“Peace be with you.”

But they were terrified and frightened, and supposed they had seen a spirit. And He rebuked their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they did not believe those who had seen Him after He had risen. And He said to them,

“Why are you troubled? And why do doubts arise in your hearts? Behold My hands, My feet, and My side, that it is Myself. Handle Me and see, for a spirit does not have flesh and bones as you see I have.”

When He had said this, He showed them His hands, His feet and His side. Then the disciples were glad when they saw the Lord. But while they still did not believe for joy, and marvelled, He said to them,

“Have you any food here?”

So they gave Him a piece of a broiled fish and some honeycomb. And He took it and ate it in their presence. Then the disciples were glad when they saw the Lord. Then Jesus said to them again,

“Peace to you! As the Father has sent Me, I also send you.”

And when He had said this, He breathed on them, and said to them,

“Receive the Holy Spirit. If you forgive the sins of any, they are forgiven them; if you retain the sins of any, they are retained.”

But Thomas, called Didymus, one of the twelve, was not with them when Jesus came. The other disciples therefore said to him,

“We have seen the Lord.”

But he said to them,

“Unless I see in His hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and put my hand into His side, I will not believe.”

MONDAY NISAN 26, 30 A.D.

JESUS APPEARS TO ALL OF THE APOSTLES

Mark 16:14 and John 20:26-29

[Jerusalem]

And after eight days His disciples were again inside, and Thomas with them, Jesus came, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said,

“Peace to you!”

Then He said to Thomas,

“Reach your finger here, and look at My hands; and reach your hand here, and put it into My side. Do not be unbelieving, but believing.”

And Thomas answered and said to Him,

“My Lord and my God!”

Jesus said to him,

“Thomas, because you have seen Me, you have believed. Blessed are those who have not seen and yet have believed.”

APPROX. MAY 30 A.D.

JESUS APPEARS TO HIS DISCIPLES BY THE SEA

John 21:1-14

[Sea of Galilee]

After these things Jesus showed Himself again to the disciples at the Sea of Tiberias, and in this way He showed Himself: Simon Peter, Thomas called Didymus, Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, the sons of Zebedee, and two others of His disciples were together. Simon Peter said to them,

“I am going fishing.”

They said to him,

“We are going with you also.”

They went out and immediately got into the boat, and that night they caught nothing. But when the morning had now come, Jesus stood on the shore; yet the disciples did not know that it was Jesus. Then Jesus said to them,

“Children, have you any food?”

They answered Him,

“No.”

And He said to them,

“Cast the net on the right side of the boat, and you will find some.”

So they cast, and now they were not able to draw it in because of the multitude of fish. Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter,

“It is the Lord!”

Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he put on his outer garment (for he had removed it), and plunged into the sea. But the other disciples came in the little boat (for they were not far from land, but about two hundred cubits), dragging the net with fish. Then as soon as they had come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid on it, and bread. Jesus said to them,

“Bring some fish which you have just caught.”

Simon Peter went up and dragged the net to land, full of large fish, one hundred and fifty-three; and although there were so many; the net was not broken. Jesus said to them,

“Come and eat breakfast.”

Yet none of the disciples dared ask Him,

“Who are You?”

-knowing that it was the Lord. Jesus then came and took the bread and gave it to them, and likewise the fish. This is now the third time Jesus showed Himself to His disciples after He was raised from the dead.

FEED MY SHEEP

John 21:15-24

[Sea of Galilee]

So when they had eaten breakfast Jesus said to Simon Peter,

“Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me more than these?”

He said to Him,

“Yes, Lord; You know that I love You.”

He said to him,

“Feed My lambs.”

He said to him again a second time,

“Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?”

He said to Him,

“Yes, Lord; You know that I love You.”

He said to him,

“Tend My sheep.”

He said to him a third time,

“Simon, son of Jonah, do you love Me?”

Peter was grieved because He said to him the third time,

“Do you love Me?”

And he said to Him,

“Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You.”

Jesus said to him,

“Feed My sheep. Most assuredly, I say to you, when you were younger, you girded yourself and walked where you wished; but when you are old, you will

stretch out your hands, and another will gird you and carry you where you do not wish.”

This He spoke, signifying by what death he would glorify God. And when He had spoken this, He said to him,

“Follow Me.”

Then Peter, turning around, saw the disciple whom Jesus loved following, who also had leaned on His breast at the supper, and said, “Lord, who is the one who betrays You?”

Peter, seeing him, said to Jesus,

“But Lord, what about this man?”

Jesus said to him,

“If I will that he remain till I come, what is that to you? You follow Me.”

Then this saying went out among the brethren that this disciple would not die. Yet Jesus did not say to him that he would not die, but,

“If I will that he remain till I come, what is that to you?”

This is the disciple who testifies of these things, and wrote these things; and we know that his testimony is true.

THE MIRACLES OF JESUS **John 20:30-31**

And truly Jesus did many other signs in the presence of His disciples, which are not written in this book; but these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.

JESUS GIVES THE DISCIPLES THE GREAT COMMISSION **Matthew 28:16-20; Mark 16:15-18 and Luke 24:44-49** **[Mt Tabor?]**

Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, to the mountain which Jesus had appointed for them. And when they saw Him, they worshiped Him; but some doubted; and He rebuked their hardness of heart, because they did not believe those who had seen Him after He had risen. Then Jesus came and spoke to them saying,

“All authority has been given to Me in Heaven and on earth. Go therefore, into all the world, preach the gospel to every creature and make disciples of all the nations, baptising them in the name of the Father and the Son and of the Holy Spirit, teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you. He who believes and is baptised will be saved; but he who does not believe will be condemned. And these signs will follow those who believe: In My name they will cast out demons; they will speak with new tongues; they will take up serpents;

and if they drink anything deadly, it will by no means hurt them; they will lay hands on the sick, and they will recover. And lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age.”

Then He said to them,

“These are the words which I spoke to you while I was still with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the Law of Moses and the Prophets and the Psalms concerning Me.”

And He opened their understanding that they might comprehend the Scriptures. Then He said to them,

“Thus, it is written, and thus it was necessary for the Christ to suffer and to rise from the dead the third day, and that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in His name to all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And you are witnesses of these things. Behold, I send the Promise of My Father upon you; but tarry in the city of Jerusalem until you are endued with power from on high.”

TEN DAYS BEFORE PENTECOST 30 A.D.

JESUS ASCENDS TO HEAVEN

Mark 16:19-20; Luke 24:50-53 and John 21:25

[Bethany then Mount of Olives]

So then, after the Lord had spoken to them, (and He led them out as far as Bethany), and He lifted up His hands and blessed them. Now it came to pass, while He blessed them, that He was parted from them and carried up and received into Heaven and sat down at the right hand of God. And they worshiped Him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy, and were continually in the temple praising and blessing God. And they went out and preached everywhere, the Lord working with them and confirming the word through the accompanying signs. And there are also many other things that Jesus did, which if they were written one by one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that would be written. Amen.

APPENDIX

The Parables of Jesus

1] New Cloth on Old Garments.....	Matt. 9:16	Mark 2:21	Luke 5:36.....	30
2] New Wine in Old Wineskins.....	Matt. 9:17	Mark 2:22	Luke 5:37-39....	30
3] The Lamp and the Lampstand.....	Matt. 5:15-16 ..	Mark 4:21	Luke 8:16.....	35,52
4] The Two Builders.....	Matt. 7:24-27 ..		Luke 6:47-49....	42
5] The Creditor With Two Debtors ..			Luke 7:40-47....	46
6] A House Divided Against Itself ...	Matt. 12:25-29	Mark 3:23-27 ..	Luke 11:17-22..	48,101
7] The Sower and the Seed.....	Matt. 13:1-23 ..	Mark 4:1-20	Luke 8:4-15	50
8] The Growing Seed.....		Mark 4:26-29 ...		53
9] The Wheat and the Tares.....	Matt. 13:24-30;			53
	36-43			
10] The Mustard Seed	Matt. 13:31-32	Mark 4:30-32 ..	Luke 13:18-19..	54,109
11] The Hidden Leaven	Matt. 13:33		Luke 13:20-21..	54,109
12] The Hidden Treasure.....	Matt. 13:44.....			55
13] The Pearl of Great Price	Matt. 13:45-46 .			55
14] The Dragnet.....	Matt. 13:47-50 .			55
15] The Bread of Life			John 6:32-58	67
16] The Unforgiving Servant.....	Matt. 18:21-35 .			83
17] The Shepherd and the Sheep			John 10:1-18	96
18] The Good Samaritan			Luke 10:25-37..	99
19] The Friend Who Came at Midnight			Luke 11:5-8	101
20] The Rich Fool.....			Luke 12:13-21..	105
21] The Faithful Servant and the Evil Servant			Luke 12:35-48..	106
22] The Barren Fig Tree			Luke 13:6-9	108
23] The Unfinished Tower			Luke 14:25-30..	114
24] The King Going Out To Battle....			Luke 14:31-32..	114
25] The Lost Sheep.....	Matt. 18:10-14		Luke 15:1-7	114
26] The Lost Coin.....			Luke 15:8-10....	115
27] The Prodigal Son.....			Luke 15:11-32..	115
28] The Unjust Steward.....			Luke 16:1-13....	116
29] The Unprofitable Servant.....			Luke 17:7-10....	119
30] The Persistent Widow			Luke 18:1-8	121
31] The Pharisee and the Tax Collector			Luke 18:9-14....	122
32] The Minas			Luke 19:11-27..	129
33] The Workers in the Vineyard.....	Matt. 20:1-16 ...			125
34] The Two Sons	Matt. 21:28-32 .			139
35] The Wicked Vinedressers	Matt. 21:33-41	Mark 12:1-12 ..	Luke 20:9-18....	139
36] The Wedding Feast	Matt. 22:1-14 ...			141
37] The Fig Tree.....	Matt. 24:32-35	Mark 13:28-31	Luke 21:29-33...	151
38] The Watchful Doorkeeper.....		Mark 13:32-37 .		151
39] The Ten Virgins	Matt. 25:1-13 ...			152
40] The Talents.....	Matt. 25:14-30 .			153
41] The Vine and the Branches			John 15:1-8	164

Jesus' Miracles

Jesus turns water into wine	John 2:1-11.....	16
An official's son is healed at Cana	John 4:46-54.....	23
The first miraculous catch of fish	Luke 5:1-11	25
* An evil spirit is sent out of a man	Mark 1:23-27 .. Luke 4:33-36.....	26
* Peter's mother-in-law healed.....	Matt. 8:14-17 .. Mark 1:29-31 .. Luke 4:38-39.....	26
A leper is healed at Gennesaret.....	Matt. 8:1-4 Mark 1:40-45 .. Luke 5:12-15.....	27
Jesus heals a paralytic	Matt. 9:1-8 Mark 2:1-12 Luke 5:17-26.....	28
* A lame man is healed	John 5:1-16.....	30
* A man's shriveled hand is restored	Matt. 12:9-13 .. Mark 3:1-5 Luke 6:6-11	33
A centurion's servant is healed.....	Matt. 8:5-13 Luke 7:1-10	43
A widow's son is raised.....	Luke 7:11-16.....	44
A mute demoniac/s is/are healed	Matt. 12:22..... Luke 11:14.....	48,101
Calming the storm.....	Matt. 8:23-27 .. Mark 4:35-41 .. Luke 8:22-25.....	56
Demons sent from man into the pigs	Matt. 8:28-34 .. Mark 5:1-20 Luke 8:26-39.....	56
Jairus's daughter raised	Matt. 9:18-26 Mark 5:22-24; ..	58
	35-43	
A sick woman is healed	Matt. 9:20-22 .. Mark 5:25-34 .. Luke 8:43-48.....	58
Two blind men find sight.....	Matt. 9:27-31 ..	59
Jesus heals the mute man	Matt. 9:32-33 ..	60
Five thousand people are fed	Matt. 14:15-21 .. Mark 6:35-44 .. Luke 9:12-17.... John 6:5-14.....	64
Jesus walks on water.....	Matt. 14:22-33 .. Mark 6:45-52 ..	66
A Gentile girl is freed from a demon	Matt. 15:21-28 Mark 7:24-30 ..	72
Four thousand are fed.....	Matt. 15:32-38 Mark 8:1-9	73
Boy with an evil spirit is healed.....	Matt. 17:14-21 .. Mark 9:14-29 .. Luke 9:37-42.....	78
Deaf and mute man is healed	Mark 7:31-37 ..	73
Blind man sees at Bethsaida.....	Mark 8:22-26 ..	75
Coin in a fish's mouth.....	Matt. 17:24-27 ..	80
* Jesus heals a man born blind.....	John 9:1-7.....	92
* A crippled woman is healed.....	Luke 13:10-17.....	108
* Jesus heals a sick man with dropsy	Luke 14:1-6	112
Ten lepers are healed.....	Luke 17:11-19.....	120
Blind Bartimaeus and friend receive sight	Matt. 20:29-34 Mark 10:46-52 .. Luke 18:35-43.....	128
Lazarus is raised from the dead.....	John 11:1-45.....	133
Cursing the fig tree.....	Matt. 21:18-22 Mark 11:12-14; ..	137-138
	20-24	
Jesus restores a man's ear.....	Luke 22:49-51.....	169
The second miraculous catch of fish.....	John 21:1-14.....	192

* Seven healings which occurred on the Sabbath.

“It is noteworthy that in all cases Christ intentionally acted against prevailing tradition by healing on the Sabbath chronically sick persons. By offering on the Sabbath physical and spiritual liberation to souls "whom Satan bound" (Luke 13:16), the Savior made the day a time to celebrate and to experience the blessings of His redemptive ministry” (The Good News of the Sabbath for Today, Samuele Bacchiocchi).

Old Testament Prophecies Fulfilled by Jesus Christ

Fulfilled Prophecy	Old Testament	New Testament
His pre-existence	Micah 5:2	John 1:1, 14
Born of the seed of a woman	Genesis 3:15	Matthew 1:18
Of the seed of Abraham	Genesis 12:3	Matthew 1:1-16
All nations blessed by Abraham's seed	Genesis 12:3	Matthew 8:5, 10
God would provide Himself a Lamb as an offering	Genesis 22:8	John 1:29
From the tribe of Judah	Genesis 49:10	Matthew 1:1-3
Heir to the throne of David	Isaiah 9:6-7	Matthew 1:1
Called "The mighty God, The everlasting Father"	Isaiah 9:6	Matthew 1:23
Born in Bethlehem	Micah 5:2	Matthew 2:1
Born of a virgin	Isaiah 7:14	Matthew 1:18
His name called Immanuel, "God with us"	Isaiah 7:14	Matthew 1:23
Declared to be the Son of God	Psalms 2:7	Matthew 3:17
His messenger before Him in spirit of Elijah	Malachi 4:5-6	Luke 1:17
Preceded by a messenger to prepare His way	Malachi 3:1	Matthew 11:7-11
Messenger crying "Prepare ye the way of the Lord"	Isaiah 40:3	Matthew 3:3
Would be a Prophet of the children of Israel	Deuteronomy 18:15	Matthew 2:15
Called out of Egypt	Hosea 11:1	Matthew 2:15
Slaughter of the children	Jeremiah 31:15	Matthew 2:18
Would be a Nazarene	Judges 13:5; Amos 2:11; Lam. 4:7	Matthew 2:23
Brought light to Zabulon & Nephthali, Galilee of the Gentiles	Isaiah 9:1-2	Matthew 4:15

Presented with gifts	Psalm 72:10	Matthew 2:1, 11
Rejected by His own	Isaiah 53:3	Matthew 21:42; Mark 8:31, 12:10; Luke 9:22, 17:25
He is the stone which the builders rejected which became the headstone	Psalm 118:22-23; Isaiah 28:16	Matthew 21:42; I Peter 2:7
A stone of stumbling to Israel	Isaiah 8:14-15	I Peter 2:8
He entered Jerusalem as a king riding on an ass	Zechariah 9:9	Matthew 21:5
Betrayed by a friend	Psalms 41:9	John 13:21
Sold for 30 pieces of silver	Zechariah 11:12	Matthew 26:15; Luke 22:5
The 30 pieces of silver given for the potter's field	Zechariah 11:12	Matthew 27:9-10
The 30 pieces of silver thrown in the temple	Zechariah 11:13	Matthew 27:5
Forsaken by His disciples	Zechariah 13:7	Matthew 26:56
Accused by false witnesses	Psalm 35:11	Matthew 26:60
Silent to accusations	Isaiah 53:7	Matthew 27:14
Heal blind/deaf/lame/dumb	Isaiah 35:5-6; Isaiah 29:18	Matthew 11:5
Preached to the poor/brokenhearted/captives	Isaiah 61:1	Matthew 11:5
Came to bring a sword, not peace	Micah 7:6	Matthew 10:34-35
He bore our sickness	Isaiah 53:4	Matthew 8:16-17
Spat upon, smitten and scourged	Isaiah 50:6, 53:5	Matthew 27:26, 30
Smitten on the cheek	Micah 5:1	Matthew 27:30
Hated without a cause	Psalm 35:19	Matthew 27:23
The sacrificial lamb	Isaiah 53:5	John 1:29
Given for a covenant	Isaiah 42:6; Jeremiah 31:31-34	Romans 11:27/Galatians 3:17, 4:24/Hebrews 8:6, 8, 10; 10:16, 29; 12:24; 13:20
Would not strive or cry	Isaiah 42:2-3	Mark 7:36

People would hear not and see not	Isaiah 6:9-10	Matthew 13:14-15
People trust in traditions of men	Isaiah 29:13	Matthew 15:9
People give God lip service	Isaiah 29:13	Matthew 15:8
God delights in Him	Isaiah 42:1	Matthew 3:17, 17:5
Wounded for our sins	Isaiah 53:5	John 6:51
He bore the sins of many	Isaiah 53:10-12	Mark 10:45
Messiah not killed for Himself	Daniel 9:26	Matthew 20:28
Gentiles flock to Him	Isaiah 55:5, 60:3, 65:1; Malachi 1:11; II Samuel 22:44-45; Psalm 2:7-8	Matthew 8:10
Crucified with criminals	Isaiah 53:12	Matthew 27:35
His body was pierced	Zechariah 12:10; Ps. 22:16	John 20:25, 27
Thirsty during execution	Psalms 22:16	John 19:28
Given vinegar and gall for thirst	Psalms 69:21	Matthew 27:34
Soldiers gambled for his garment	Psalms 22:18	Matthew 27:35
People mocked, "He trusted in God, let Him deliver him!"	Psalms 22:7-8	Matthew 27:43
People sat there looking at Him	Psalms 22:17	Matthew 27:36
Cried, "My God, my God why hast thou forsaken me?"	Psalms 22:1	Matthew 27:46
Darkness over the land	Amos 8:9	Matthew 27:45
No bones broken	Psalms 34:20, Numbers 9:12	John 19:33-36
Side pierced	Zechariah 12:10	John 19:34
Buried with the rich	Isaiah 53:9	Matthew 27:57, 60
Resurrected from the dead	Psalms 16:10-11; 49:15	Mark 16:6

Priest after the order of Melchizedek	Psalm 110:4	Hebrews 5:5-6; 6:20; 7:15-17
Ascended to right hand of God	Psalm 68:18	Luke 24:51
LORD said unto Him, "Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool	Psalm 110:1	Matt 22:44; Mark 12:36,, 16:19; Luke 20:42-43; Acts 2:34-35; Hebrews 1:13
His coming glory	Malachi 3:2-3	Luke 3:17

Over 300 Messianic Prophecies

Gen. 3:15.....He will bruise Satan's head.....Heb. 2:14, 1 Jn. 3:18
 Gen. 9:26,27...The God of Shem will be the Son of Shem...Lu. 3:36
 Gen. 12:3...As Abraham's seed,will bless all nations...Acts. 3:25,26
 Gen. 12:7...The Promise made to Abraham's Seed...Gal. 3:16
 Gen. 14:18...A priest after Melchizedek...Heb. 6:20
 Gen. 14:18.....A King also.....Heb. 7:2
 Gen. 14:18...The Last Supper foreshadowed...Mt. 26:26-29
 Gen. 17:19.....The Seed of Isaac.....Rom. 9:7
 Gen. 22:8...The Lamb of God promised...Jn. 1:29
 Gen. 22:18...As Isaac's seed, will bless all nations...Gal. 3:16
 Gen.26:2-5..The Seed of Isaac promised as the Redeemer..Heb.11:18
 Gen. 49:10...The time of His coming...Lu. 2:1-7; Gal. 4:4
 Gen. 49:10.....The Seed of Judah.....Lu. 3:33
 Gen. 49:10.....Called Shiloh or One Sent.....Jn. 17:3
 Gen. 49:10...To come before Judah lost identity...Jn. 11:47-52
 Gen. 49:10...To Him shall the obedience of the people be...Jn. 10:16
 Ex. 3:13,14.....The Great "I Am".....Jn. 4:26
 Ex. 12:5...A Lamb without blemish...1 Pet. 1:19
 Ex. 12:13...The blood of the Lamb saves from wrath...Rom. 5:8
 Ex. 12:21-27...Christ is our Passover...1 Cor. 5:7
 Ex. 12:46...Not a bone of the Lamb to be broken...Jn. 19:31-36
 Ex. 15:2...His exaltation predicted as Yeshua...Acts 7:55,56
 Ex. 15:11...His Character-Holiness...Luke 1:35; Acts 4:27
 Ex. 17:6...The Spiritual Rock of Israel...1 Cor. 10:4
 Ex. 33:19...His Character-Merciful...Lu. 1:72
 Lev.14:11..The leper cleansed-Sign to priesthood..Lu.5:12-14; Acts 6:7
 Lev.16:15-17...Pfigures Christ's once-for-all death...Heb. 9:7-14
 Lev.16:27...Suffering outside the Camp...Mt. 27:33; Heb. 13:11, 12
 Lev.17:11...The Blood-the life of the flesh...Mt. 26:28; Mk. 10:45
 Lev.17:11...It is the blood that makes atonement...1 Jn. 3:14-18
 Lev.23:36-37...The Drink-offering: "If any man thirst." ..Jn. 19:31-36
 Num. 9:12...Not a bone of Him broken...John 19:31-36
 Num. 21:9...The serpent on a pole-Christ lifted up...Jn. 3:14-18
 Num. 24:17...Time: "I shall see him, but not now."...Gal. 4:4
 Deut. 18:15..."This is of a truth that prophet."...Jn. 6:14
 Deut. 18:15-16..."Had ye believed Moses, ye would believe me."...Jn. 5:45-47
 Deut. 18:18...Sent by the Father to speak His word...Jn. 8:28, 29
 Deut. 18:19...Whoever will not hear must bear his sin...Jn. 12:15,
 Deut. 21:23...Cursed is he that hangs on a tree...Gal. 3:10-13
 Ruth 4:4-9...Christ, our kinsman, has redeemed us...Eph. 1:3-7
 1 Sam. 2:10...Shall be an anointed King to the Lord...Mt. 28:18; Jn. 12:15
 2 Sam. 7:12...David's Seed...Mt. 1:1
 2 Sam. 7:14a...The Son of God... Lu. 1:32
 2 Sam. 7:16...David's house established forever...Lu. 3:31; Rev. 22:16

2 Ki. 2:11...The bodily ascension to heaven illustrated...Lu. 24:51
 1 Chr. 17:11...David's Seed...Mt. 1:1; 9:27
 1 Chr. 17:12, 13a...To reign on David's throne forever...Lu. 1:32, 33
 1 Chr. 17:13a..."I will be His Father, He...my Son."...Heb. 1:5
 Job 19:23-27...The Resurrection predicted...Jn. 5:24-29
 Ps. 2:1-3...The enmity of kings foreordained...Acts 4:25-28
 Ps. 2:2...To own the title, Anointed (Christ)...Acts 2:36
 Ps. 2:6...His Character-Holiness...Jn. 8:46; Rev. 3:7
 Ps. 2:6...To own the title King...Mt. 2:2
 Ps. 2:7...Declared the Beloved Son...Mt. 3:17
 Ps. 2:7, 8...The Crucifixion and Resurrection intimated...Acts 13:29-33
 Ps. 2:12...Life comes through faith in Him...Jn. 20:31
 Ps. 8:2...The mouths of babes perfect His praise...Mt. 21:16
 Ps. 8:5, 6...His humiliation and exaltation...Lu. 24:50-53; 1 Cor. 15:27
 Ps. 16:10...Was not to see corruption...Acts 2:31
 Ps. 16:9-11...Was to arise from the dead...Jn. 20:9
 Ps. 17:15...The resurrection predicted...Lu. 24:6
 Ps. 22:1...Forsaken because of sins of others...2 Cor. 5:21
 Ps. 22:1...Words spoken from Calvary, "My God..." Mk. 15:34
 Ps. 22:2...Darkness upon Calvary...Mt. 27:45
 Ps. 22:7...They shoot out the lip and shake the head...Mt. 27:39
 Ps. 22:8..."He trusted in God, let Him deliver Him"...Mt. 27:43
 Ps. 22:9.....Born the Saviour.....Lu. 2:7
 Ps. 22:14...Died of a broken (ruptured)heart...Jn. 19:34
 Ps. 22:14,15...Suffered agony on Calvary...Mk. 15:34-37
 Ps. 22:15.....He thirsted.....Jn. 19:28
 Ps. 22:16...They pierced His hands and His feet...Jn. 19:34,37;20:27
 Ps. 22:17,18...Stripped Him before the stares of men...Lu. 23:34,35
 Ps. 22:18.....They parted His garments.....Jn. 19:23,24
 Ps. 22:20,21...He committed Himself to God...Lu.23:46
 Ps. 22:20,21..Satanic power bruising the Redeemer's heel..Heb. 2:14
 Ps. 22:22.....His Resurrection declared.....Jn. 20:17
 Ps. 22:27...He shall be the governor of the nations...Col 1:16
 Ps. 22:31....."It is finished".....Jn. 19:30
 Ps. 23:1..."I am the Good Shephard".....Jn. 10:11
 Ps. 24:3.....His exaltation predicted.....Acts 1:11; Phil. 2:9
 Ps. 30:3.....His resurrection predicted.....Acts 2:32
 Ps. 31:5..."Into thy hands I commit my spirit"...Lu. 23:46
 Ps. 31:11...His acquaintances fled from Him...Mk. 14:50
 Ps. 31:13...They took counsel to put Him to death...Jn. 11:53
 Ps. 31:14,15..." He trusted in God, let Him deliver him"...Mt. 27:43
 Ps. 34:20.....Not a bone of Him broken.....Jn 19:31-36
 Ps. 35:11.....False witnesses rose up against Him.....Mt. 26:59
 Ps. 35:19...He was hated without a cause...Jn. 15:25
 Ps. 38:11.....His friends stood afar off.....Lu. 23:49
 Ps. 40:2-5...The joy of His resurrection predicted...Jn. 20:20
 Ps. 40:6-8...His delight-the will of the Father...Jn. 4:34
 Ps. 40:9...He was to preach the Righteousness in Israel...Mt. 4:17
 Ps. 40:14...Confronted by adversaries in the Garden...Jn. 18:4-6
 Ps. 41:9.....Betrayed by a familiar friend.....Jn. 13:18
 Ps. 45:2...Words of Grace come from His lips...Lu. 4:22
 Ps. 45:6...To own the title, God or Elohim...Heb. 1:8
 Ps. 45:7...A special anointing by the Holy Spirit...Mt.3:16; Heb.1:9
 Ps. 45:7,8...Called the Christ (Messiah or Anointed)...Lu. 2:11
 Ps. 55:12-14...Betrayed by a friend, not an enemy...Jn. 13:18
 Ps. 55:15...Unrepentant death of the Betrayer...Mt. 27:3-5; Acts 1:16-19
 Ps. 68:18...To give gifts to men...Eph. 4:7-16
 Ps. 68:18...Ascended into Heaven...Lu. 24:51
 Ps. 69:4...Hated without a cause...Jn. 15:25
 Ps. 69:8...A stranger to own brethren...Lu. 8:20,21
 Ps. 69:9...Zealous for the Lord's House...Jn. 2:17
 Ps. 69:14-20...Messiah's anguish of soul before crucifixion...Mt. 26:36-45
 Ps. 69:20..."My soul is exceeding sorrowful."...Mt. 26:38

Psa. 69:21...Given vinegar in thirst...Mt. 27:34
 Psa. 69:26...The Saviour given and smitten by God...Jn. 17:4; 18:11
 Psa. 72:10,11...Great persons were to visit Him...Mt. 2:1-11
 Psa. 72:16...The corn of wheat to fall into the Ground...Jn. 12:24
 Psa. 72:17...His name, Yinon, will produce offspring...Jn. 1:12,13
 Psa. 72:17...All nations shall be blessed by Him...Acts 2:11,12,41
 Psa. 78:1.2...He would teach in parables...Mt. 13:34-35
 Psa. 78:2b...To speak the Wisdom of God with authority...Mt. 7:29
 Psa. 88:8...They stood afar off and watched...Lu. 23:49
 Psa. 89:27...Emmanuel to be higher than earthly kings...Lu. 1:32,33
 Psa. 89:35-37...David's Seed, throne, kingdom endure forever...Lu. 1:32,33
 Psa. 89:36-37...His character-Faithfulness...Rev. 1:5
 Psa. 90:2...He is from everlasting (Micah 5:2)...Jn. 1:1
 Psa. 91:11,12...Identified as Messianic; used to tempt Christ...Lu. 4:10,11
 Psa. 97:9...His exaltation predicted...Acts 1:11;Eph. 1:20
 Psa. 100:5...His character-Goodness...Mt. 19:16,17
 Psa. 102:1-11...The Suffering and Reproach of Calvary...Jn. 21:16-30
 Psa. 102:25-27...Messiah is the Preexistent Son...Heb. 1:10-12
 Psa. 109:25...Ridiculed...Mt. 27:39
 Psa. 110:1...Son of David...Mt. 22:43
 Psa. 110:1...To ascend to the right-hand of the Father...Mk.16:19
 Psa. 110:1...David's son called Lord...Mt. 22:44,45
 Psa. 110:4...A priest after Melchizedek's order...Heb. 6:20
 Psa. 112:4...His character-Compassionate, Gracious, et al... Mt. 9:36
 Psa. 118:17,18...Messiah's Resurrection assured...Lu. 24:5-7;1 Cor. 15:20
 Psa. 118:22,23...The rejected stone is Head of the corner...Mt. 21:42,43
 Psa. 118:26a...The Blessed One presented to Israel...Mt. 21:9
 Psa. 118:26b...To come while Temple standing...Mt. 21:12-15
 Psa. 132:11...The Seed of David(the fruit of His Body)...Lu. 1:32
 Psa. 138:1-6...The supremacy of David's Seed amazes kings... Mt. 2:2-6
 Psa. 147:3,6...The earthly ministry of Christ described...Lu. 4:18
 Psa. 1:23...He will send the Spirit of God... Jn. 16:7
 Song. 5:16...The altogether lovely One...Jn. 1:17
 Isa. 6:1...When Isaiah saw His glory... Jn. 12:40-41
 Isa. 6:9-10...Parables fall on deaf ears...Mt. 13:13-15
 Isa. 6:9-12...Blinded to Christ and deaf to His words...Acts. 28:23-29
 Isa. 7:14...To be born of a virgin...Lu. 1:35
 Isa. 7:14...To be Emmanuel-God with us... Mt. 1:18-23
 Isa. 8:8...Called Emmanuel...Mt. 28:20
 Isa. 8:14...A stone of stumbling, a Rock of offense... 1 Pet. 2:8
 Isa. 9:1,2...His ministry to begin in Galilee...Mt. 4:12-17
 Isa. 9:6...A child born-Humanity...Lu. 1:31
 Isa. 9:6...A Son given-Deity...Lu. 1:32; Jn. 1:14; 1 Tim. 3:16
 Isa. 9:6...Declared to be the Son of God with power... Rom. 1:3,4
 Isa. 9:6...The Wonderful One, Peleh...Lu. 4:22
 Isa. 9:6...The Counsellor, Yaatz...Mt. 13:54
 Isa. 9:6...The Mighty God, El Gibor...Mt. 11:20
 Isa. 9:6...The Everlasting Father, Avi Adth...Jn. 8:58
 Isa. 9:6...The Prince of Peace, Sar Shalom...Jn. 16:33
 Isa. 9:7...To establish an everlasting kingdom...Lu. 1:32-33
 Isa. 9:7...His Character-Just...Jn. 5:30
 Isa. 9:7...No end to his Government, Throne, and Peace...Lu. 1:32-33
 Isa. 11:1...Called a Nazarene-the Branch, Netzer...Mt. 2:23
 Isa. 11:1...A rod out of Jesse-Son of Jesse...Lu. 3:23,32
 Isa. 11:2...The anointed One by the Spirit...Mt. 3:16,17
 Isa. 11:2...His Character-Wisdom, Understanding, et al...Jn. 4:4-26
 Isa. 11:4...His Character-Truth...Jn. 14:6
 Isa. 11:10...The Gentiles seek Him...Jn. 12:18-21
 Isa. 12:2...Called Jesus-Yeshua...Mt. 1:21
 Isa. 25:8...The Resurrection predicted...I Cor. 15:54
 Isa. 26:19...His power of Resurrection predicted...Jn. 11:43,44
 Isa. 28:16...The Messiah is the precious corner stone...Acts 4:11,12
 Isa. 29:13...He indicated hypocritical obedience to His Word...Mt. 15:7-9

Isa. 29:14...The wise are confounded by the Word...I Cor. 1:18-31
 Isa. 32:2...A Refuge-A man shall be a hiding place...Mt. 23:37
 Isa. 35:4...He will come and save you...Mt. 1:21
 Isa. 35:5...To have a ministry of miracles...Mt. 11:4-6
 Isa. 40:3,4...Preceded by forerunner...Jn. 1:23
 Isa. 40:9..."Behold your God."...Jn. 1:36;19:14
 Isa. 40:11...A shepherd-compassionate life-giver...Jn. 10:10-18
 Isa. 42:1-4...The Servant-as a faithful, patient redeemer... Mt.12:18-21
 Isa. 42:2...Meek and lowly... Mt. 11:28-30
 Isa. 42:3...He brings hope for the hopeless... Jn. 4
 Isa. 42:4...The nations shall wait on His teachings... Jn. 12:20-26
 Isa. 42:6...The Light (salvation) of the Gentiles...Lu. 2:32
 Isa. 42:1,6...His is a Worldwide compassion... Mt. 28:19,20
 Isa. 42:7...Blind eyes opened... Jn. 9:25-38
 Isa. 43:11...He is the only Saviour... Acts. 4:12
 Isa. 44:3...He will send the Spirit of God... Jn. 16:7,13
 Isa. 45:23...He will be the Judge... Jn. 5:22;Rom. 14:11
 Isa. 48:12...The First and the Last...Jn. 1:30;Rev. 1:8,17
 Isa. 48:17...He came as a Teacher...Jn. 3:2
 Isa. 49:1...Called from the womb-His humanity...Mt. 1:18
 Isa. 49:5...A Servant from the womb...Lu. 1:31;Phil. 2:7
 Isa. 49:6...He is Salvation for Israel...Lu. 2:29-32
 Isa. 49:6...He is the Light of the Gentiles...Acts 13:47
 Isa. 49:6...He is Salvation unto the ends of the earth... Acts 15:7-18
 Isa. 49:7...He is despised of the Nation... Jn. 8:48-49
 Isa. 50:3...Heaven is clothed in black at His humiliation... Lu. 23:44,45
 Isa. 50:4...He is a learned counsellor for the weary... Mt. 11:28,29
 Isa. 50:5...The Servant bound willingly to obedience... Mt. 26:39
 Isa. 50:6a..."I gave my back to the smiters."... Mt. 27:26
 Isa. 50:6b...He was smitten on the cheeks... Mt. 26:67
 Isa. 50:6c...He was spat upon... Mt. 27:30
 Isa. 52:7...To publish good tidings of peace... Lu. 4:14,15
 Isa. 52:13...The Servant exalted...Acts 1:8-11; Eph. 1:19-22
 Isa. 52:13...Behold, My Servant... Mt. 17:5; Phil. 2:5-8
 Isa. 52:14...The Servant shockingly abused... Lu. 18:31-34; Mt. 26:67,68
 Isa. 52:15...Nations startled by message of the Servant... Rom. 15:18-21
 Isa. 52:15...His blood shed to make atonement for all... Rev. 1:5
 Isa. 53:1...His people would not believe Him... Jn. 12:37-38
 Isa. 53:2a...He would grow up in a poor family... Lu. 2:7
 Isa. 53:2b...Appearance of an ordinary man... Phil. 2:7-8
 Isa. 53:3a...Despised... Lu. 4:28-29
 Isa. 53:3b...Rejected... Mt. 27:21-23
 Isa. 53:3c...Great sorrow and grief... Lu. 19:41-42
 Isa. 53:3d...Men hide from being associated with Him... Mk. 14:50-52
 Isa. 53:4a...He would have a healing ministry... Lu. 6:17-19
 Isa. 53:4b...He would bear the sins of the world... 1 Pet. 2:24
 Isa. 53:4c...Thought to be cursed by God... Mt. 27:41-43
 Isa. 53:5a...Bears penalty for mankind's transgressions... Lu. 23:33
 Isa. 53:5b...His sacrifice would provide peace between man and God... Col. 1:20
 Isa. 53:5c...His back would be whipped... Mt. 27:26
 Isa. 53:6a...He would be the sin-bearer for all mankind...Gal. 1:4
 Isa. 53:6b...God's will that He bear sin for all mankind... 1 Jn. 4:10
 Isa. 53:7a...Oppressed and afflicted... Mt. 27:27-31
 Isa. 53:7b...Silent before his accusers... Mt. 27:12-14
 Isa. 53:7c...Sacrificial lamb... Jn. 1:29
 Isa. 53:8a...Confined and persecuted... Mt. 26:47-27:31
 Isa. 53:8b...He would be judged... Jn. 18:13-22
 Isa. 53:8c...Killed... Mt. 27:35
 Isa. 53:8d...Dies for the sins of the world... 1 Jn. 2:2
 Isa. 53:9a...Buried in a rich man's grave... Mt. 27:57
 Isa. 53:9b...Innocent and had done no violence... Mk. 15:3
 Isa. 53:9c...No deceit in his mouth... Jn. 18:38
 Isa. 53:10a...God's will that He die for mankind... Jn. 18:11

Isa. 53:10b...An offering for sin... Mt. 20:28
 Isa. 53:10c...Resurrected and live forever.... Mk. 16:16
 Isa. 53:10d...He would prosper... Jn. 17:1-5
 Isa. 53:11a...God fully satisfied with His suffering... Jn. 12:27
 Isa. 53:11b...God's servant... Rom. 5:18-19
 Isa. 53:11c...He would justify man before God... Rom. 5:8-9
 Isa. 53:11d...The sin-bearer for all mankind... Heb. 9:28
 Isa. 53:12a...Exalted by God because of his sacrifice... Mt. 28:18
 Isa. 53:12b...He would give up his life to save mankind... Lu. 23:46
 Isa. 53:12c...Grouped with criminals... Lu. 23:32
 Isa. 53:12d...Sin-bearer for all mankind... 2 Cor. 5:21
 Isa. 53:12e...Intercede to God in behalf of mankind... Lu. 23:34
 Isa. 55:3...Resurrected by God... Acts 13:34
 Isa. 55:4...A witness... Jn. 18:37
 Isa. 59:15-16a...He would come to provide salvation... Jn. 6:40
 Isa. 59:15-16b...Intercessor between man and God... Mt. 10:32
 Isa. 59:20...He would come to Zion as their Redeemer... Lu. 2:38
 Isa. 61:1-2a...The Spirit of God upon him... Mt. 3:16-17
 Isa. 61:1-2b...The Messiah would preach the good news... Lu. 4:17-21
 Isa. 61:1-2c...Provide freedom from the of sin and death... Jn. 8:31-32
 Isa. 61:1-2...Proclaim a period of grace... Jn. 5:24
 Jer.23:5-6a...Descendant of David...Lu. 3:23-31
 Jer. 23:5-6b...The Messiah would be God... Jn. 13:13
 Jer. 23:5-6c...The Messiah would be both God and Man... 1 Tim. 3:16
 Jer. 31:22...Born of a virgin... Mt. 1:18-20
 Jer. 31:31...The Messiah would be the new covenant... Mt. 26:28
 Jer. 33:14-15...Descendant of David... Lu. 3:23-31
 Eze.17:22-24...Descendant of David... Lk. 3:23-31
 Eze.34:23-24...Descendant of David... Mt. 1:1
 Dan. 7:13-14a...He would ascend into heaven... Acts 1:9-11
 Dan. 7:13-14b...Highly exalted... Eph. 1:20-22
 Dan. 7:13-14c...His dominion would be everlasting... Lu. 1:31-33
 Dan. 9:24a...To make an end to sins... Gal. 1:3-5
 Dan. 9:24b...He would be holy... Lu. 1:35
 Dan. 9:25...Announced to his people 483 years, to the exact day, after the decree to rebuild the city of Jerusalem... Jn. 12:12-13
 Dan. 9:26a...Killed... Mt. 27:35
 Dan. 9:26b...Die for the sins of the world... Heb. 2:9
 Dan. 9:26c...Killed before the destruction of the temple... Mt. 27:50-51
 Dan. 10:5-6...Messiah in a glorified state... Rev. 1:13-16
 Hos. 13:14...He would defeat death... 1 Cor. 15:55-57
 Joel 2:32...Offer salvation to all mankind... Rom. 10:12-13
 Mic. 5:2a...Born in Bethlehem... Mt. 2:1-2
 Mic. 5:2b...God's servant... Jn. 15:10
 Mic. 5:2c...From everlasting... Jn. 8:58
 Hag. 2:6-9...He would visit the second Temple... Lu. 2:27-32
 Hag. 2:23...Descendant of Zerubbabel... Lu. 3:23-27
 Zech. 3:8...God's servant... Jn. 17:4
 Zech. 6:12-13...Priest and King... Heb. 8:1
 Zech. 9:9a...Greeted with rejoicing in Jerusalem... Mt. 21:8-10
 Zech. 9:9b...Beheld as King... Jn. 12:12-13
 Zech. 9:9c...The Messiah would be just... Jn. 5:30
 Zech. 9:9d...The Messiah would bring salvation... Luke 19:10
 Zech. 9:9e...The Messiah would be humble... Mt. 11:29
 Zech. 9:9f...Presented to Jerusalem riding on a donkey... Mt. 21:6-9
 Zech. 10:4...The cornerstone... Eph. 2:20
 Zech. 11:4-6a...At His coming, Israel to have unfit leaders... Mt. 23:1-4
 Zech. 11:4-6b...Rejection causes God to remove His protection.. Lu. 19:41-44
 Zech. 11:4-6c...Rejected in favor of another king... Jn. 19:13-15
 Zech. 11:7...Ministry to "poor," the believing remnant... Mt. 9:35-36
 Zech. 11:8a...Unbelief forces Messiah to reject them... Mt. 23:33
 Zech. 11:8b...Despised... Mt. 27:20
 Zech. 11:9...Stops ministering to the those who rejected Him... Mt. 13:10-11

Zech. 11:10-11a...Rejection causes God to remove protection... Lu. 19:41-44
 Zech. 11:10-11b...The Messiah would be God... Jn. 14:7
 Zech. 11:12-13a...Betrayed for thirty pieces of silver... Mt. 26:14-15
 Zech. 11:12-13b...Rejected... Mt. 26:14-15
 Zech. 11:12-13c...Thirty pieces of silver thrown into the house of the Lord... Mt. 27:3-5
 Zech. 11:12-13d...The Messiah would be God... Jn. 12:45
 Zech. 12:10a...The Messiah's body would be pierced... Jn. 19:34-37
 Zech. 12:10b...The Messiah would be both God and man... Jn. 10:30
 Zech. 12:10c...The Messiah would be rejected... Jn. 1:11
 Zech. 13:7a...God's will He die for mankind... Jn. 18:11
 Zech. 13:7b...A violent death... Mt. 27:35
 Zech. 13:7c...Both God and man.. Jn. 14:9
 Zech. 13:7d...Israel scattered as a result of rejecting Him... Mt. 26:31-56
 Mal. 3:1a...Messenger to prepare the way for Messiah... Mt. 11:10
 Mal. 3:1b...Sudden appearance at the temple... Mk. 11:15-16
 Mal. 3:1c...Messenger of the new covenant... Lu. 4:43
 Mal. 4:5...Forerunner in the spirit of Elijah... Mt. 3:1-2
 Mal. 4:6...Forerunner would turn many to righteousness... Lu. 1:16-17

Repetitions of Similar Events and Sayings in the Gospels

There were two cleansings of the Temple by Jesus – the first time was six months into His ministry at the Passover (John 2:13-22, p.17) and the other during His final week (Matthew 21:12-13; Mark 11:15-19 & Luke 19:45-48, p.137).

There were two occasions where he fed multiple thousands of people – the first time was feeding 5000 (Matthew 14:15-21, Mark 6:35-44, Luke 9:12-17 & John 6:5-14, p.64) and the second time was feeding 4000 people (Matthew 15:32-38 & Mark 8:1-9, p.73).

His feet and body were anointed twice by two different women – the first time was an unnamed woman at Simon's house who's sins were many and who loved Jesus much (Luke 7:36-50, p.46) and the second time was by Mary, the sister of Lazarus and Martha, in Bethany two days before His death (Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9 & John 12:2-8, p.155).

There were two storms on the Sea of Galilee – during the first one Jesus awoke from His sleep and calmed the storm (Matthew 8:18, 23-27; Mark 4:35-41 & Luke 8:22-25, p.56) and on the second occasion Jesus walked on water to the disciples in the boat (Matthew 14:22-36; Mark 6:45-56 & John 6:16-21, p.66).

Twice He was rejected by the people of Nazareth – the first time was one year into His ministry soon after He read from Isaiah 61 (Luke 4:16-31, p.24) and the second time was at the beginning of His third year when He marvelled at their unbelief which prevented Him doing any mighty work there (Matthew 13:54-58 & Mark 6:1-6, p.60)

He spoke four different parables on two separate occasions each -:

The Lamp and the Lampstand	Matt. 5:15-16 & Mark 4:21 (p.35)	Luke 8:16 (p.52)
A House Divided Against Itself	Matt. 12:25-29 & Mark 3:23-27 (p.48)	Luke 11:17-22 (p.101)
The Mustard Seed	Matt. 13:31-32 & Mark 4:30-32 (p.54)	Luke 13:18-19 (p.109)
The Hidden Leaven	Matt. 13:33 (p.54)	Luke 13:20-21 (p.109)

Twice He gave an outline prayer of how to pray to the Father – the first time was during the Sermon on the Mount (Matthew 6:5-15, p.39) and the second time was about six months before His death (Luke 11:1-4, p.100).

Twice He spoke of a tree being known by its fruits – the first time was during the Sermon on the Mount (Matthew 7:17-20, p.42) and the second time was a little bit after (Matthew 12:33-37, p.49)

Twice He spoke of fearing Him who can kill both the body and the soul – the first time was about one year into His ministry (Matthew 10:27-31, p.62) and the second time was about six months before His death (Luke 12:4-7, p.104).

On the Passover night before His death He said that one of the disciples would betray Him both before the bread and wine was taken (Matthew 26:20-22; Mark 14:18-19 & John 13:21-22, p.158) and after the bread and wine was taken (Matthew 26:23-25; Mark 14:20-21; Luke 22:21-23 & John 13:23-30, p.159).

They simply asked Him “Is it I?” the first time around. The second time He stated “But behold, the hand of My betrayer is with Me on the table” after taking the bread and wine in Luke's account. This then prompted Peter to ask who was the betrayer and Jesus gave Judas the piece of bread indicating it was Judas. Judas asked if it was him. Jesus said yes and then Judas left.

Three Times That People Heard Words From God the Father

- 1] When Jesus was baptized - “This is (You are) My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased” (Matt. 3:17, Mark 1:11, Luke 3:22, p.12).
- 2] During Jesus’ Transfiguration - “This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. Hear Him!” (Matt. 17:5, Mark 9:7, Luke 9:35, p.77).
- 3] During His final week in Jerusalem (probably in the Temple) in response to Jesus saying “Father, glorify your name” - “I have both glorified it and will glorify it again” (John 12:28, p.147). An angel may have been God’s spokesman on this occasion.

In a chapter describing the Messiah, Isaiah 50:4 says: “The Lord God has given me the tongue of the learned that I should know how to speak a word in season to him who is weary. **He awakens Me morning by morning. He awakens My ear to hear as the learned.**” This implies that the Father directly spoke to Him in the morning on many days during His life.

Three Times That Jesus Raised Someone From Dead

- 1] A widow's son is raised at Nain (Luke 7:11-16, p.44)
- 2] Jairus's daughter raised (Matt. 9:18-26, Mark 5:22-24; 35-43, p.58)
- 3] Lazarus is raised from the dead (John 11:1-45, p.133)

Jesus’ Seven Last Sayings on the Cross (His Last Sermon)

- 1] “Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they do” (Luke 23:34, p.181).
- 2] “Assuredly, I say to you today, you will be with Me in paradise” (Luke 23:43, p.182).
- 3] “Woman behold your son!” Then He said to the disciple, “Behold your mother!” (John 19:26-27, p.183)
- 4] “Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?” (Translated as “My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?” [Psalm 22:1], Matt. 27:46, Mark 15:34, p.183).
- 5] “I thirst!” (John 19:28, p.183).
- 6] “It is finished” (John 19:30, p.184).
- 7] “Father, ‘into Your hands I commend My spirit’ [Psalm 31:5]” (Luke 23:46, p.184).

Jesus’ Dealings With Women

Jesus talks to a Samaritan woman at the well	John 4:1-26
Jesus raises a widow's son from the dead	Luke 7:11-17
A sinful woman anoints Jesus' feet	Luke 7:36-50
The adulterous woman	John 8:1-11
The group of women travels with Jesus	Luke 8:1-3
Jesus visits Mary and Martha	Luke 10:38-42
Jesus heals a crippled woman	Luke 13:10-17
Jesus heals the daughter of a Gentile woman	Mark 7:24-30
Weeping women follow Jesus on his way to the cross	Luke 23:27-31
Jesus' mother and other women gather at the cross	John 19:25-27
Jesus appears to Mary Magdalene	Mark 16:9-11
Jesus appears to other women after his resurrection	Matthew 28:8-10

* As a non-Jew recording the words and works of Jesus' life, Luke demonstrates a special sensitivity to other "outsiders" with whom Jesus came into contact. For instance, Luke records five events involving women that are not mentioned in the other Gospels. In first-century Jewish culture, women were usually treated as second-class citizens with few of the rights men had. But Jesus crossed those barriers, and Luke showed the special care Jesus had for women. Jesus treated all people with equal respect. The above passages tell of his encounters with women.

The Twelve Apostles

Name	Occupation	Outstanding Characteristics	Major Events in His Life	What Jesus Said about Him	A Key Lesson from His Life	Selected References
SIMON PETER (son of John)	Fisherman	Impulsive; later - bold in preaching about Jesus	One of three in core group of disciples; recognized Jesus as the Messiah; disowned Christ and repented; preached Pentecost sermon; a leader of the Jerusalem church; baptized Gentiles; wrote 1 and 2 Peter.	Named him Peter, "rock"; called him "Satan" when he urged Jesus to reject the cross; said he would become a fisher of men; he received revelation from God; he would disown Jesus; he would later be crucified for his faith.	Christians falter at times, but when they return to Jesus, he forgives them and strengthens their faith.	Matthew 4:18-20; Mark 8:29-33; Luke 22:31-34; John 21:15-19; Acts 2:14-41; Acts 10:1-11:18
JAMES (son of Zebedee) he and his brother John were called the "Sons of Thunder"	Fisherman	Ambitious, short-tempered; judgmental, deeply committed to Jesus	Also in core group; he and his brother John asked Jesus for places of honor in his kingdom; wanted to call fire down to destroy a Samaritan village; first disciple to be martyred.	Called James and John "Sons of Thunder"; said he would be a fisher of men; would drink the cup Jesus drank.	Christians must be willing to die for Jesus.	Mark 3:17; Mark 10:35-40; Luke 9:52-56; Acts 12:1-2
JOHN (son of Zebedee) James's brother, and "the disciple whom Jesus loved"	Fisherman	Ambitious, judgmental, later - very loving	Third disciple in core group; asked Jesus for a place of honor in his kingdom; wanted to call down fire on a Samaritan village; a leader of the Jerusalem church; wrote the Gospel of John and 1, 2, 3 John and Revelation.	Called James and John "Sons of Thunder"; said he would be a fisher of men; would drink the cup Jesus drank; would take care of Jesus' mother after Jesus' death.	The transforming power of the love of Christ is available to all.	Mark 1:19; Mark 10:35-40; Luke 9:52-56; John 19:26-27; John 21:20-24
ANDREW (Peter's brother)	Fisherman	Eager to bring others to Jesus	Accepted John the Baptist's testimony about Jesus; told Peter about Jesus; he and Philip told Jesus that Greeks wanted to see him.	Said he would become a fisher of men.	Christians are to tell other people about Jesus.	Matthew 4:18-20; John 1:35-42; 6:8-9; John 12:20-22
PHILIP	Fisherman	Questioning attitude	Told Nathanael about Jesus; wondered how Jesus could feed 5,000; asked Jesus to show his followers God the Father; he and Andrew told Jesus that Greeks wanted to see him.	Asked if Philip realized that to know and see him was to know and to see the Father.	God uses our questions to teach us.	Matthew 10:3; John 1:43-46; 6:2-7; John 12:20-22; John 14:8-11
BARTHOLOMEW (Nathanael)	Unknown	Honesty and straightforwardness	Initially rejected Jesus because Jesus was from Nazareth but acknowledged him as the "Son of God" and "King of Israel" when they met.	Called him "a true Israelite" and a man "in whom there is nothing false."	Jesus respects honesty in people - even if they challenge him because of it.	Mark 3:18; John 1:45-51; John 21:1-13
MATTHEW (Levi)	Tax collector	Despised outcast because of his dishonest career	Abandoned his corrupt (and financially profitable) way of life to follow Jesus; invited Jesus to a party with his notorious friends; wrote the Gospel of Matthew.	Called him to be a disciple.	Christianity is not for people who think they're already good; it is for people who know they've failed and want help.	Matthew 9:9-13; Mark 2:15-17; Luke 5:27-32
THOMAS (the Twin)	Unknown	Courage and doubt	Suggested the disciples go with Jesus to Bethany - even if it meant death; asked Jesus about where he was going; refused to believe Jesus was risen until he could see Jesus alive and touch his wounds. Became one of Jesus' disciples	Said Thomas believed because he actually saw Jesus after the resurrection.	Even when Christians experience serious doubts, Jesus reaches out to them to restore their faith.	Matthew 10:3; John 14:5; 20:24-29; John 21:1-13
JAMES (son of Alphaeus)	Unknown	Unknown	Unknown	Unknown	Unknown	Matthew 10:3; Mark 3:18; Luke 6:15
THADDAEUS (Judas son of James)	Unknown	Unknown	Asked Jesus why he would reveal himself to his followers and not to the world.	Unknown	Christians follow Jesus because they believe in him; they do not always understand the details of God's plan.	Matthew 10:3; Mark 3:18; John 14:22
SIMON THE ZEALOT	Unknown	Fierce patriotism	Became a disciple of Jesus	Unknown	If we are willing to give up our plans for the future, we can participate in Jesus's plans.	Matthew 10:4; Mark 3:18; Luke 6:15
JUDAS ISCARIOT	Unknown	Treacherous and greedy	Became one of Jesus' disciples; betrayed Jesus; killed himself.	Called him "a devil"; said Judas would betray Jesus.	It is not enough to be familiar with Jesus' teachings. Jesus' true followers love and obey him.	Matthew 26:20-25; Luke 22:47-48; John 12:4-8

TABLE OF CONTENTS

(Alphabetical)

A CENTURION'S SERVANT HEALED BY JESUS	43
A CITY OF SAMARITANS BELIEVE IN CHRIST	22
A DEAD GIRL RAISED AND A WOMAN HEALED	58
A HOUSE DIVIDED CANNOT STAND	101
A LEPER IS HEALED BY JESUS	27
A LITTLE WHILE	166
A NEW COMMANDMENT TO LOVE ONE ANOTHER AS JESUS LOVES US	160
A PARALYTIC IS HEALED	8
A TREE IS KNOWN BY ITS FRUIT	49
A VILLAGE OF SAMARITANS REJECT JESUS	94
A WOMAN CAUGHT' IN THE ACT OF ADULTERY	88
ADULTERY HAS ITS ORIGINS IN THE MIND	36
AN INFIRMED MAN HEALED ON THE SABBATH	30
ANNA GIVES THANKS	8
ANOTHER TOUR OF GALILEE	48
ASK ACCORDING TO GOD'S WILL	163
BE AS A LITTLE CHILD	123
BE EXAMPLES TO THE WORLD	35
BE FOR CHRIST	91
BE OF GOOD CHEER, I HAVE OVERCOME THE WORLD	167
BE WISE IN DISCERNING THE TIME	107
BECOME SONS OF THE LIGHT	147
BEFORE ABRAHAM WAS I AM	92
BEWARE OF FALSE PROPHETS	42
BEWARE OF HYPOCRISY	74
BEWARE OF OFFENSES	119
BEWARE OF OFFENSES	82
BEWARE OF WOLVES IN SHEEPS CLOTHING	61
BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO ARE WATCHING	106
BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO HEAR AND DO THE WORD	102
CHOOSE THAT GOOD PART	100
CHRIST AND HIS FIRST DISCIPLES	15
CHRIST BRINGS A SWORD, NOT PEACE	62
CHRIST BRINGS DIVISION	107
CHRIST CASTS OUT DEMONS BY GOD'S POWER	48
CHRIST EXPLAINS BEING BORN AGAIN	18
CHRIST IS THE BREAD FROM HEAVEN	67
CHRIST'S CHILDHOOD IN NAZARETH	9
CLEAN THE INSIDE FIRST	70
COME UNTO ME ALL WHO ARE WEARY	46
CONE TO ME FOR I WILL GIVE YOU REST	98
CONFESS CHRIST BEFORE MEN	105
CONFESS CHRIST BEFORE MEN	62
CONFRONTING A BROTHER WHO HAS SINNED AGAINST YOU	82
COUNT THE COST	114
COUNT THE COST AND FOLLOW ME	85
DIVISION AMONG THE PEOPLE AT THE FEAST	85
DO NOT BE OVERLY ANXIOUS	106
DO NOT BE SELF-RIGHTEOUS	108
DOING AND NOT JUST HEARING	42
DON'T BE BLINDED BY YOUR OWN SINS	41
ENDURE WITH YOUR ENEMY	37
ENTER BY THE NARROW WAY	42
ENTER THROUGH THE NARROW WAY	109

FAITH AS A MUSTARD SEED	119
FASTING THAT PLEASES GOD	39
FEAR GOD AND NOT MAN	62
FEAR HIM WHO CAN KILL THE BODY AND SOUL	104
FEED MY SHEEP	193
GABRIEL BRINGS GLAD TIDINGS TO MARY	3
GOD HATES DIVORCE	37
GOD KEEPS HIS PROMISE TO SIMEON	7
GOD WITNESSES OF THE SON	89
HATE IS THE SPIRIT OF MURDER	36
HEROD'S MASSACRE OF THE YOUNG CHILDREN	9
HOW CAN DAVID CALL HIS DESCENDANT LORD?	144
HOW JESUS CHRIST WILL JUDGE THE NATIONS	154
HOW MUCH MORE WILL YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER GIVE?	101
I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD	96
I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE	131
I AM THE WAY, THE TRUTH, AND THE LIFE	162
I CALL YOU FRIENDS	164
I GIVE YOU MY PEACE	164
I WILL ONLY BE WITH YOU A LITTLE WHILE LONGER	160
INTRODUCTION	1
IS IT LAWFUL TO PAY TAXES TO CAESAR?	141
IS THIS TRULY THE CHRIST?	86
TWO BLIND MEN ARE HEALED	59
JESUS AND PETER PAY THEIR TAXES	80
JESUS ANNOUNCES THAT ONE OF THEM WOULD BETRAY HIM	158
JESUS APPEARS TO ALL OF THE APOSTLES	191
JESUS APPEARS TO HIS DISCIPLES BY THE SEA	192
JESUS APPEARS TO TEN OF THE APOSTLES AFTER THOMAS LEAVES THE OTHERS	190
JESUS APPEARS TO THE OTHER WOMEN	188
JESUS APPEARS TO TWO DISCIPLES ON THE WAY TO EMMAUS	188
JESUS ASCENDS TO HEAVEN	195
JESUS CALLS FOUR FISHERMEN TO BE CATCHERS OF MEN	25
JESUS CALLS MATTHEW	29
JESUS CALLS PHILIP AND NATHANAEAL	15
JESUS CASTS OUT A DEMON	26
JESUS CASTS OUT MANY DEMONS	34
JESUS CHOOSES HIS TWELVE APOSTLES	34
JESUS CIRCUMCISED IN THE TEMPLE	7
JESUS CLEANSSES THE TEMPLE A SECOND TIME	137
JESUS CONDEMNS SWEARING	37
JESUS CURSES THE FIG TREE	137
JESUS DECIDES TO RETURN TO GALILEE	20
JESUS DWELLS IN HIS HOUSE IN CAPERNAUM	25
JESUS ENTERS THE TEMPLE IN JERUSALEM	136
JESUS EXALTS HIS HEAVENLY FATHER	31
JESUS EXPLAINS THE PARABLE OF THE SOWER	52
JESUS EXPLAINS THE PARABLE OF THE TARES	54
JESUS EXPLAINS THE RESURRECTIONS	31
JESUS EXPOUNDS ON THE PRINCIPLES OF MARRIAGE	122
JESUS FACES CAIAPHAS	172
JESUS FEEDS THE FIVE THOUSAND	64
JESUS FEEDS THE FOUR THOUSAND	73
JESUS' FIRST MIRACLE	16
JESUS FORGIVES A SINFUL WOMAN	46
JESUS GIVES A PRAYER OUTLINE	39
JESUS GIVES AN OUTLINE PRAYER	100
JESUS GIVES THE DISCIPLES THE GREAT COMMISSION	194

JESUS GIVES THE LESSON OF THE WITHERED FIG TREE	138
JESUS GIVES THE PARABLE OF THE SOWER	50
JESUS GIVES THE SIGN OF HIS MESSIAHSHIP	102
JESUS HAS POWER OVER THE FORCES OF NATURE	56
JESUS HEALS A BLIND MAN	75
JESUS HEALS A BLIND MAN FROM BIRTH	92
JESUS HEALS A DEAF MUTE	73
JESUS HEALS A DEMON-POSSESSED MAN	56
JESUS HEALS A FATHER'S SON	78
JESUS HEALS A MAN WITH DROPSY	112
JESUS HEALS A MUTE MAN	60
JESUS HEALS A NOBLEMAN'S SON	23
JESUS HEALS MANY AFTER SABBATH SUNSET	27
JESUS HEALS PETERS MOTHER-IN-LAW	26
JESUS HEALS THE DAUGHTER OF A GENTILE	72
JESUS INSTITUTES THE FOOTWASHING CEREMONY AT THE PASSOVER	157
JESUS IS BETRAYED AND ARRESTED	169
JESUS IS CHIDED BY HIS UNBELIEVING BROTHERS	84
JESUS IS CONDEMNED BY THE SANHEDRIN	174
JESUS IS INTERROGATED BY HEROD	177
JESUS IS INTERROGATED BY PILATE	175
JESUS IS LED AWAY TO BE CRUCIFIED	180
JESUS IS SCOURGES AND MOCKED BY THE SOLDIERS	178
JESUS IS MOCKED ON THE CROSS	182
JESUS LAMENTS JERUSALEM	110
JESUS LAMENTS JERUSALEM'S DESTRUCTION	146
JESUS LOOSENS A WOMAN FROM A SPIRIT OF INFIRMITY	108
JESUS POINTS OUT HIS MOTHER AND BROTHERS	50
JESUS POINTS OUT JUDAS AS HIS BETRAYER	159
JESUS PREDICTS HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION	76
JESUS PREDICTS HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION A SECOND TIME	80
JESUS PREDICTS HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION A THIRD TIME	127
JESUS PREPARED FOR HIS DEATH	155
JESUS PREPARES TO OBSERVE THE PASSOVER WITH HIS DISCIPLES	156
JESUS PRONOUNCES WOES ON THE SCRIBES AND PHARISEES	144
JESUS PROPHECIES ABOUT THE DESTRUCTION OF THE TEMPLE	148
JESUS PROVIDES FOR HIS MOTHER	183
JESUS PUBLICLY SHOWS HIMSELF TO BE THE MESSIAH	135
JESUS PURGES HIS FATHER'S HOUSE	17
JESUS RAISES LAZARUS FROM THE DEAD	133
JESUS RAISES THE DEAD SON OF THE WIDOW OF NAIN	44
JESUS REVEALS HIS HEAVENLY FATHER	32
JESUS SENDS OUT THE SEVENTY	97
JESUS SENDS OUT THE TWELVE	61
JESUS STANDS BEFORE ANNAS	171
JESUS TELLS PETER HE WOULD DENY HIM THREE TIMES	160
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE WICKED VINEDESSERS	139
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE BARREN FIG TREE	108
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE DRAGNET	55
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE FIG TREE	151
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN	99
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE GREAT SUPPER	113
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE HIDDEN TREASURE	55
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE LEAVEN	109
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE LOST COIN	115
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE LOST SHEEP	114
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE MINAS	129
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE MUSTARD SEED	109

JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PEARL OF GREAT PRICE	55
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PERSISTENT WIDOW	121
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PHARISEE AND THE TAX COLLECTOR	122
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE PRODIGAL SON	115
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE RICH FOOL	105
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE RICH MAN AND LAZARUS	118
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TALENTS	153
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TARES AMONG THE WHEAT	53
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TEN VIRGINS	152
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TRUE VINE	164
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE TWO SONS	139
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE UNFORGIVING SERVANT	83
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE UNJUST STEWARD	116
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF THE WEDDING FEAST	141
JESUS TELLS THE PARABLE OF WORKERS IN THE VINEYARD	125
JESUS WALKS ON WATER	66
JESUS WEEPS OVER THE FUTURE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM	136
JESUS: THE GUEST OF ZACCHAEUS	129
JOHN BAPTIZES JESUS IN THE JORDAN	12
JOHN DOUBTS JESUS' MESSIAHSHIP	44
JOHN PREPARES THE WAY FOR THE PREACHING OF THE GOSPEL	10
JOHN TESTIFIES OF JESUS' MESSIAHSHIP	19
JOHN THE BAPTIST BEHEADED	63
JOHN THE BAPTIST IS BORN	5
JOHN THE BAPTIST IS PUT IN PRISON	20
JOHN WITNESSES OF CHRIST	14
JOSEPH TAKES MARY AS HIS WIFE	6
JOSEPH WARNED BY AN ANGEL	9
JUDAS HANGS HIMSELF	175
JUDAS HIRED TO BETRAY JESUS	156
KNOW THE TRUTH AND IT SHALL MAKE YOU FREE	90
LET HIM NOW TAKE A WALLET, BAG, AND SWORD	161
LET YOUR LIGHT SHINE	52
LOOK FOR GOD'S APPROVAL	38
LOVE YOUR ENEMIES	38
MAKE PEACE WITH YOUR ENEMY	108
MARY MAGDALENE MEETS JESUS AFTER RISING FROM THE DEAD	187
MARY PRAISES THE LORD	4
MARY VISITS THE MOTHER OF JOHN	4
MARY, THE BROTHER OF LAZARUS, MEETS JESUS	132
NAZARETH REJECTS JESUS	24
NAZARETH REJECTS JESUS	60
NICODEMUS DEFENDS JESUS	88
NONE OF HIS BONES SHALL BE BROKEN	184
NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR GOD	125
NOTHING WILL BE HIDDEN	104
ONE OF THE CRIMINALS ASKS JESUS TO REMEMBER HIM IN HIS KINGDOM	182
ONLY THE FATHER KNOWS THE DAY OR THE HOUR	151
PERSECUTIONS ARE COMING	165
PETER ACKNOWLEDGES JESUS AS THE CHRIST	76
PETER DENIES JESUS THREE TIMES	173
PILATE AGREES TO SET A GUARD	185
PILATE OFFERS TO RELEASE EITHER JESUS OR BARABBAS	177
PILATE PRONOUNCES JUDGMENT	179
RECEIVE IN HIS NAME	63
REJECTION FROM THE WORLD	165
RIVERS OF LIVING WATER	87
SHEPHERDS COME TO WORSHIP THE MESSIAH	6

SHOW US THE FATHER	162
STRIVE FOR HEAVENLY TREASURES	40
TAKE THE UNIMPORTANT SEAT	112
TAKE UP YOUR CROSS DAILY	77
TEN LEPERS ARE CLEANSED	120
TENACIOUSLY SEEK AN ANSWER	41
THE BIRTH OF JESUS	6
THE BLESSINGS OF HAVING HOLY RIGHTEOUS CHARACTER	35
THE BLIND MAN SEES THE MESSIAH	95
THE BLINDNESS OF THE PEOPLE	147
THE BURIAL OF JESUS	185
THE COMING OF THE GREAT TRIBULATION	150
THE COMING OF THE WORLD'S FUTURE RULER	150
THE CROWD SEEKS JESUS	27
THE DEATH OF JESUS CHRIST	183
THE DEATH OF LAZARUS	130
THE DISCIPLES DISPUTE OVER	160
THE DISCIPLES MURMUR AGAINST JESUS	69
THE EVENTS LEADING UP TO THE BIRTH OF JOHN	2
THE EYE AND LIGHT	103
THE EYE IS THE LAW OF THE BODY	40
THE FAITHFUL SERVANT AND THE EVIL SERVANT	152
THE FATHER AND SON DWELL IN US BY THE HOLY SPIRIT	163
THE FIELDS ARE WHITE FOR THE HARVEST	22
THE FRANTIC SEARCH FOR JESUS	10
THE FRIEND THAT CAME AT MIDNIGHT	101
THE GALILEANS RECEIVE JESUS	23
THE GENEALOGY OF JESUS CHRIST (JOSEPH)	2
THE GENEALOGY OF JESUS CHRIST (MARY)	1
THE GREAT BATTLE FOR THE RULE OF THE EARTH	12
THE GREAT HARVEST	53
THE GREATEST IS THE SERVANT	127
THE JEWS REJECT THE BREAD FROM HEAVEN	68
THE JEWS TRIED TO STONE JESUS AGAIN	111
THE KEY TO ETERNAL LIFE	124
THE LAW IS TO BE KEPT IN THE SPIRIT	36
THE LAW WILL NOT FAIL	117
THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD	148
THE LORDS DAY IS THE SABBATH	32
THE LORD'S PRAYER	167
THE MEANING OF PARABLES	51
THE MIRACLES OF JESUS	194
THE OX IN THE DITCH	33
THE PARABLE OF THE HIDDEN LEAVEN	54
THE PHARISEES BRIBE THE SOLDIERS	189
THE PHARISEES CONTINUE TO PLOT AGAINST JESUS	155
THE PHARISEES EXCOMMUNICATE THE BLIND MAN JESUS HEALED	94
THE PHARISEES PLAN TO KILL LAZARUS	134
THE PHARISEES PLOT TO KILL JESUS	134
THE PHARISEES PUZZLED ABOUT JESUS' DISCIPLES NOT FASTING	29
THE PHARISEES QUESTION ABOUT THE COMING OF THE KINGDOM	120
THE PHARISEES QUESTION JESUS' AUTHORITY	138
THE PLENTIFUL HARVEST	60
THE PRAYER IN THE GARDEN OF GETHSEMANE	168
THE PRODUCE OF A DEAD GRAIN OF WHEAT	146
THE PROMISE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT	163
THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS CHRIST	186
THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT	35-42

THE SEVENTY RETURN	98
THE SHEEP KNOW THE VOICE OF THE SHEPHERD	111
THE SIGN OF THE PROPHET JONAH	74
THE SIGNS WHICH FOLLOWED JESUS' DEATH	184
THE SIN THAT LEADS TO ETERNAL DEATH	49
THE SMALLEST SEED OF ALL	54
THE SOLDIERS CAST LOTS FOR JESUS' CLOTHES	181
THE TESTIMONY OF JOHN	13
THE TWO MARYS AND SALOME BUY AND PREPARE SPICES FOR JESUS' BURIAL.....	185
THE VISION OF GOD'S COMING KINGDOM	77
THE WATER OF LIFE	20
THE WIDOW WHO GAVE TWO MITES	146
THE WISE MEN SEARCH FOR THE MESSIAH	8
THE WORD DWELT AMONG US	1
THE WORK OF THE HOLY SPIRIT	165
THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS	49
TIE CHANGING OF THE SYMBOLS OF THE PASSOVER	158
TWO BLIND MEN HEALED AT JERICHO	128
WHAT ABOUT THE RESURRECTION?	142
WHAT HAPPENS WHEN AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT' RETURNS	102
WHAT IS THE SIGN OF YOUR COMING AND THE END OF THE AGE?	149
WHEN AN UNCLEAN SPIRIT RETURNS	50
WHERE I GO YOU CANNOT COME	87
WHICH DISCIPLE IS GREATER?	81
WHICH IS THE GREATEST COMMANDMENT OF ALL?	143
WHO ARE YOU?	90
WHO IS HE?	87
WHO WOULD BE THE GREATEST	160
WHOLEHEARTEDLY TRUSTING GOD	40
WOE TO THE CITIES THAT DID NOT REPENT	46
WOE TO THE HYPOCRITES	103
WOE TO THE UNBELIEVING CITIES	97
WOE TO THE UNRIGHTEOUS	35
WORTHLESS SALT	114
YOU ARE OF YOUR FATHER THE DEVIL	91
YOU CANNOT SERVE TWO MASTERS	40
ZACHARIAS PROPHECIES ABOUT JOHN	5

Scriptural Index

Matthew

1:1-17	2
1:18-25	6
2:1-12	8
2:13-15	9
2:16-18	9
2:19-23	9
3:1-12	10
3:13-17	12
4:1-11	12
4:12	20
4:13-17	25
4:18-22	25
4:23-25	27
5:1-12	35
5:13-16	35
5:17-20	36
5:21-26	36
5:27-30	36
5:38-42	37
5:31-32	37
5:38-42	37
5:43-48	38
6:1-4	38
6:5-15	39
6:16-18	39
6:19-21	40
6:25-34	40
7:1-6	41
7:7-12	41
7:13-14	42
7:21-8:1	42
8:2-4	27
8:5-13	43
8:14-15	26
8:16-17	27
8:18	56
8:19-22	85
8:23-27	56
8:28-34	56
9:1-8	28
9:9-13	29
9:14-17	29
9:18-26	58
9:22-31	59
9:32-34	60
9:35-38	60
10:1-26	61
10:27-31	62
10:32-33	62

Matthew

10:34-39	62
10:40-11:1	63
11:2-19	44
11:20-24	46
11:25-30	46
12:1-8	32
12:9-14	33
12:15-21	34
12:22-30	48
12:31-32	49
12:33-37	49
12:38-42	49
12:43-45	50
12:46-50	50
13:1-9	50
13:10-17	51
13:18-23	52
13:24-30	53
13:31-32	54
13:33-35	54
13:36-43	54
13:44	55
13:45-46	55
13:47-53	55
13:54-58	60
14:1-12	63
14:13-21	64
14:22-36	66
15:1-20	70
15:21-28	72
15:29-31	73
15:32-39	73
16:1-4	74
16:5-12	74
16:13-20	76
16:21-23	76
16:24-28	77
17:1-13	77
17:14-21	78
17:22-23	80
18:1-5	81
18:6-14	82
18:15-20	82
18:21-35	83
19:1-12	122
19:13-15	123
19:16-22	124
19:23-30	125
20:1-16	125

Matthew

20:17-19	127
20:20-28	127
20:29-34	128
21:10-11	136
21:12-13	137
21:14-17	136
21:18-19	137
21:19	135
21:20-22	138
21:23-27	138
21:28-32	139
21:33-46	139
22:1-14	141
22:15-22	141
22:23-33	142
22:34-40	143
22:41-46	144
23:1-36	144
23:37-39	146
24:1-2	148
24:3-14	149
24:15-28	150
24:29-31	150
24:32-35	151
24:36-44	151
24:45-51	152
25:1-13	152
25:14-30	153
25:31-46	154
26:1-5	155
26:6-13	155
26:14-16	156
26:17-20	156
26:20-22	158
26:23-25	159
26:26-29	158
26:30	168
26:31-35	160
26:36-46	168
26:47-56	169
26:57	172
26:58	173
26:59-68	172
26:69-75	173
27:1	174
27:2	175
27:3-10	175
27:11-14	175
27:15-23	177
27:24-26	179
27:27-30	178

Matthew

27:31	179
27:32-34	180
27:35-36	181
27:37-38	180
27:39-43	182
27:44	182
27:45-50	183
27:51-56	184
27:57-61	185
27:62-66	185
28:1-8	186
28:9-10	188
28:11-15	189
28:16-20	194

Mark

1:1-8	10
1:9-11	12
1:12-13	12
1:14	20
1:14-15	25
1:16-20	25
1:21-28	26
1:29-31	26
1:32-34	27
1:35-39	27
1:40-45	27
2:1-12	28
2:13-17	29
2:18-22	29
2:23-28	32
3:1-6	33
3:7-12	34
3:13-19	34
3:19-27	48
3:28-30	49
3:31-35	50
4:1-9	50
4:10-20	51
4:21-25	52
4:26-29	53
4:30-32	54
4:33-34	54
4:35-41	56
5:1-20	56
5:21-43	58
6:1-6	60
6:7-11	61
6:12-13	63
6:14-29	63
6:30-44	64

Mark

6:45-56	66
7:1-23	70
7:24-30	72
7:31-37	73
8:1-10	73
8:11-12	74
8:13-21	74
8:22-26	75
8:27-30	76
8:31-33	76
8:34-9:1	77
9:2-13	77
9:14-29	78
9:30-32	80
9:33-37	81
9:38-41	81
9:42-50	82
10:1-12	122
10:13-16	123
10:17-22	124
10:23-31	125
10:32-34	127
10:35-45	127
10:46-52	128
11:1-10	135
11:11	136
11:12-14	137
11:15-19	137
11:20-24	138
11:27-33	138
12:1-12	139
12:13-17	141
12:18-27	142
12:28-34	143
12:35-37	144
12:38-40	144
12:41-44	146
13:1-2	148
13:3-13	149
13:14-23	150
13:24-27	150
13:28-31	151
13:32-37	151
14:1-2	155
14:3-9	155
14:10-11	156
14:12-17	156
14:18-19	158
14:20-21	159
14:22-25	158
14:26	168

Mark

14:27-31	160
14:32-42	168
14:43-50	169
14:53	172
14:54	173
14:55-65	172
14:66-72	173
15:1	174
15:1-5	175
15:6-14	177
15:15	179
15:15-19	178
15:20	179
15:21-23	180
15:24	181
15:25-28	180
15:29-32	182
15:33-37	183
15:38-41	184
15:42-47	185
16:1-8	186
16:9-11	187
16:12-13	189
16:14	191
16:15-18	194
16:19-20	195

Luke

1:1-4	1
1:5-25	2
1:26-38	3
1:39-45	4
1:57-65	5
1:66-80	5
2:1-7	6
2:8-20	6
2:21-24	7
2:25-35	7
2:36-39	8
2:39-40	9
2:41-52	10
3:1-13	10
3:14	20
3:15-18	10
3:19-20	20
3:21-23	12
3:23-28	1
4:1-13	12
4:14-15	25
4:16-31	24
4:31-37	26

Luke

4:38-39	26
4:40-41	27
4:42-44	27
5:1-11	25
5:12-16	27
5:17-26	28
5:27-32	29
5:33-39	29
6:1-5	32
6:6-11	33
6:12-19	34
6:20-23	35
6:24-26	35
6:27-30	38
6:31	41
6:32-36	38
6:37-42	41
6:43-45	42
6:46-49	42
7:1-10	43
7:11-17	44
7:18-35	44
7:36-50	46
8:1-3	48
8:4-8	50
8:9-10	51
8:11-15	52
8:16-18	52
8:19-21	50
8:22-25	56
8:26-39	56
8:40-56	58
9:1-5	61
9:6	63
9:7-9	63
9:10-17	64
9:18-21	76
9:22	76
9:23-27	77
9:28-36	77
9:37-42	78
9:43-45	80
9:46-48	81
9:49-50	81
9:51-56	84
9:57-62	85
10:1-12	97
10:13-16	97
10:17-20	98
10:21-24	98
10:25-37	99

Luke

10:38-42	100
11:1-4	100
11:5-8	101
11:9-13	101
11:14-23	101
11:24-26	102
11:27-28	102
11:29-32	102
11:33-36	103
11:37-54	103
12:1-3	104
12:4-7	104
12:8-12	105
12:13-21	105
12:22-34	106
12:35-48	106
12:49-53	107
12:54-56	108
13:1-5	108
13:6-9	108
13:10-17	108
13:18-19	109
13:20-21	109
13:22-33	109
13:34-35	110
14:1-6	112
14:7-14	112
14:15-24	113
14:25-33	114
14:34-35	114
15:1-7	114
15:8-10	115
15:11-32	115
16:1-13	116
16:19-31	118
17:1-4	119
17:5-10	119
17:11-19	120
17:20-37	120
18:1-8	121
18:9-14	122
18:15-17	123
18:18-23	124
18:24-30	125
18:31-34	127
18:35-43	128
19:1-10	129
19:11-28	129
19:29-40	135
19:41-44	136
19:45-48	137

Luke

20:1-8	138
20:9-19	139
20:20-26	141
20:27-40	142
20:41-44	144
20:45-47	144
21:1-4	146
21:5-6	148
21:7-19	149
21:20-24	150
21:25-28	150
21:29-33	151
21:34-36	151
21:37-38	155
22:1-2	155
22:3-6	156
22:7-16	156
22:17-20	158
22:21-23	159
22:24-30	160
22:31-34	160
22:35-38	161
22:39-46	168
22:47-53	169
22:54	172
22:55-62	173
22:63-65	172
22:66-71	174
23:1-7	175
23:8-12	177
23:13-23	177
23:24-25	179
23:26-33	180
23:34	181
23:35-36	182
23:36-38	180
23:39-43	182
23:44-46	183
23:47-49	184
23:50-55	185
23:56	186
24:1-12	186
24:13-35	189
24:36-43	190
24:44-49	194
24:50-53	195

John

1:1-18	1
1:19-28	13
1:29-36	14

John

1:37-42	15
1:43-51	15
2:1-12	16
2:13-22	17
3:1-21	18
3:22-4:4	19
4:5-26	20
4:27-38	22
4:39-42	22
4:43-45	23
4:46-54	23
5:1-15	30
5:16-23	31
5:24-30	31
5:31-47	32
6:1-15	64
6:16-21	66
6:22-40	67
6:41-59	68
6:60-7:1	69
7:2-10	84
7:11-24	85
7:25-31	86
7:32-36	87
7:37-39	87
7:40-44	87
7:45-52	88
8:1-12	88
8:13-20	89
8:21-29	90
8:30-36	90
8:37-47	91
8:48-59	92
9:1-12	92
9:13-34	94
9:35-41	95
10:1-21	96
10:22-30	111
10:31-42	111
11:1-16	130
11:17-27	131
11:28-37	132
11:38-44	133
11:45-12:1	134
12:2-8	155
12:9-11	134
12:12-19	135
12:20-26	146
12:27-36	147
12:37-41	147
12:42-50	148

John

13:1	156
13:2-20	157
13:21-22	158
13:23-30	159
13:31-33	160
13:34-35	160
13:36-38	160
14:1-6	162
14:7-11	162
14:12-14	163
14:15-18	163
14:19-24	163
14:25-31	164
15:1-8	164
15:9-17	164
15:18-25	165
15:26-16:4	165
16:5-15	165
16:16-24	166
16:25-33	167
17:1-26	167
18:1-2	168
18:3-11	169
18:12-14	171
18:15-18	173
18:19-24	171
18:25-27	173
18:28-38	175
18:39-40	177
19:1-4	178
19:5-16	179
19:17-22	180
19:23-24	181
19:25-27	183
19:38-42	185
20:1-10	186
20:11-18	187
20:19-25	190
20:26-29	191
20:30-31	194
21:1-14	192
21:15-24	193
21:25	195